



Honorable August B. Landis
United States Bankruptcy Judge



Entered on Docket
May 25, 2021

UNITED STATES BANKRUPTCY COURT
DISTRICT OF NEVADA

* * * * *

In re:)	Case No.: 19-12664-abl
)	
DIVINA AQUINO,)	Chapter 13
)	
Debtor.)	
)	Hearing Date: April 29, 2020
)	Hearing Time: 9:30 a.m.
)	
)	

MEMORANDUM AND ORDER DENYING TRUSTEE’S MOTION TO DISMISS AND DENYING CONFIRMATION OF AMENDED CHAPTER 13 PLAN #2

On April 29, 2020, two pending matters came before the Court for hearing. The first matter was confirmation of Chapter 13 Plan #2¹ filed by debtor Divina Aquino (“Ms. Aquino”). The second matter was a Motion to Dismiss² filed by Kathleen A. Leavitt, the standing chapter 13 trustee assigned to administer Ms. Aquino’s case (“Trustee”).

At the April 29, 2020 hearing, attorney Jennifer Isso, Esq. appeared telephonically for Ms. Aquino. Attorney Danielle N. Gueck-Townsend appeared telephonically for Trustee.

¹ECF No. 50. In this Memorandum and Order, all references to “ECF No.” are to the numbers assigned to the documents filed in the above-captioned bankruptcy case as they appear on the docket maintained by the Clerk of the Court.

²ECF No. 60.

1 **ISSUES**

- 2 1. Whether Trustee proved by a preponderance of the evidence that cause exists to
3 dismiss Ms. Aquino’s bankruptcy case under Section 1307(c).
- 4 2. Whether Trustee proved by a preponderance of the evidence that Section
5 1325(b)(1)(B) bars confirmation of Plan #2 because that plan fails to provide that
6 all projected disposable income to be received during the applicable commitment
7 period will be applied to make payments to unsecured creditors; and if so,
8 whether Ms. Aquino then proved by a preponderance of the evidence that
9 Trustee’s objection to confirmation of Plan #2 based upon Section 1325(b)(1)(B)
10 lacks merit.
- 11 3. Whether Ms. Aquino proved by a preponderance of the evidence that Plan #2 was
12 filed in good faith as required by Section 1325(a)(3).

13 **FINDINGS OF FACT**

14 **A. Procedural History**

15 **1. Ms. Aquino Files a Voluntary Chapter 7 Bankruptcy Petition, And**
16 **the United States Trustee Moves to Dismiss Her Case As a Presumed**
17 **Abuse of the Bankruptcy Code**

18 This case commenced on April 30, 2019, when Ms. Aquino filed a voluntary petition³
19 under chapter 7 -- not chapter 13 -- of the Bankruptcy Code.⁴ Despite subsequent amendments
20 to her chapter 7 schedules⁵ and chapter 7 means test forms,⁶ the United States Trustee (“UST”)
21 identified Ms. Aquino’s case as an abuse of chapter 7 of the Code. Resultantly, on August 1,
22 2019, the UST filed the written notice required by 11 U.S.C. § 704(b)(1)(A) in Ms. Aquino’s
23 case.⁷ The 10 Day Statement reads:

24 ³ ECF No. 1.

25 ⁴ 11 U.S.C. §§ 101 – 1532, inclusive. Unless otherwise noted, in this Memorandum and
26 Order, “Code” refers to the Bankruptcy Code, and “Section(s)” refers to the corresponding
27 section(s) of the Code. References to “Rule(s)” are to the Federal Rules of Bankruptcy
Procedure.

28 ⁵ ECF No. 14 and 20 (collectively “Amended Chapter 7 Schedules”).

⁶ ECF No. 21.

⁷ ECF No. 22 (“10 Day Statement”).

1 As required by 11 U.S.C. Section 704(b)(1)(A), the United States Trustee has reviewed
 2 the materials filed by the debtor(s). Having considered these materials in reference to the
 3 criteria set forth in 11 U.S.C. Section 707(b)(2)(A), and, pursuant to 11 U.S.C. Section
 4 704(b)(2), the United States Trustee has determined that: (1) the debtor's(s') case should
 5 be presumed to be an abuse under section 707(b); and (2) the product of the debtor's
 6 current monthly income, multiplied by 12, is not less than the requirements specified in
 7 section 704(b)(2)(A) or (B). As required by 11 U.S.C. Section 704(b)(2) the United
 8 States Trustee shall, not later than 30 days after the date of this Statement's filing, either
 9 file a motion to dismiss or convert under section 707(b) or file a statement setting forth
 10 the reasons the United States Trustee does not consider such a motion to be appropriate.
 11 Debtor(s) may rebut the presumption of abuse only if special circumstances can be
 12 demonstrated as set forth in 11 U.S.C. Section 707(b)(2)(B).⁸

13 The UST then filed a Motion to Dismiss Case Pursuant to 11 U.S.C. §§ 707(b)(1),
 14 707(b)(2), and 707(b)(3).⁹ The UST Dismissal Motion was supported by the sworn declaration
 15 of Paralegal Specialist Anabel Abad Santos.¹⁰ The UST Declaration contains a detailed
 16 summary of financial data the UST had obtained from Ms. Aquino, with various source
 17 documents attached. The UST Dismissal Motion was set for hearing on September 11, 2019.¹¹

18 **2. Facing Dismissal of Her Chapter 7 Bankruptcy As An Abusive Filing,**
 19 **Ms. Aquino Converts Her Case to Chapter 13, And Trustee Is**
 20 **Appointed**

21 On September 10, 2019, the day prior to the scheduled hearing on the UST Dismissal
 22 Motion, Ms. Aquino filed a Motion to Convert Case.¹² The Conversion Motion sought to
 23 convert Ms. Aquino's case from chapter 7 to chapter 13 of the Bankruptcy Code, and was
 24 granted by order dated September 17, 2019.¹³ Trustee was appointed to administer Ms. Aquino's

25 ⁸Id.

26 ⁹ ECF No. 25 ("UST Dismissal Motion").

27 ¹⁰ ECF No. 26 ("UST Declaration").

28 ¹¹ ECF No. 27.

¹² ECF No. 30 ("Conversion Motion").

¹³ ECF No. 31 ("Conversion Order").

1 case that same day.¹⁴

2 **3. Ms. Aquino Files Amended Schedules And Various Proposed Plans;**
 3 **Trustee Opposes Confirmation And Seeks Dismissal**

4 After her case was converted from chapter 7 to chapter 13, on October 20, 2019, counsel
 5 for Ms. Aquino filed amendments to her bankruptcy schedules and statement of financial
 6 affairs.¹⁵ On that same date, she filed a Chapter 13 Statement of Your Current Monthly Income
 7 and Calculation of Commitment Period,¹⁶ a Chapter 13 Calculation of Your Disposable
 8 Income,¹⁷ and her first proposed chapter 13 plan.¹⁸ The absence of Ms. Aquino's signatures on
 9 the Chapter 13 Schedules, Chapter 13 CMI Form, and Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form, as
 10 well as the use of an outdated CMI form, caused the Clerk of Court to issue Notice of Docketing
 11 Error forms related to those filings the following day, October 21, 2019.¹⁹ In response to the
 12 NODEs, on October 27, 2019, Ms. Aquino filed another set of schedules,²⁰ another Chapter 13
 13 CMI Form,²¹ and another Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form.²²

14 Trustee's Opposition to Confirmation of Plan #1 Combined with Trustee's

15
 16

 17 ¹⁴ECF No. 32.

18 ¹⁵ECF No. 36 (collectively "Chapter 13 Schedules"). The Chapter 13 Schedules were
 19 unsigned when filed. See ECF No. 36. An Amendment Cover Sheet filed that same date,
 20 however, contains Ms. Aquino's declaration that the information in the Chapter 13 Schedules
 21 was true and correct to the best of her information and belief. The Amendment Cover Sheet
 22 signed by Ms. Aquino is dated October 13, 2019, a week before the Chapter 13 Schedules were
 23 filed. See ECF No. 40, p. 2 of 2.

24 ¹⁶ECF No. 38 ("Chapter 13 CMI Form"). The Chapter 13 CMI Form was unsigned when
 25 filed on October 20, 2019.

26 ¹⁷ECF No. 39 ("Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form"). The Chapter 13 Disposable
 27 Income Form was also unsigned when filed on October 20, 2019.

28 ¹⁸ECF No. 37 ("Plan #1").

¹⁹ECF Nos. 41, 42, and 43 ("NODEs").

²⁰ECF No. 46 ("Amended Chapter 13 Schedules"). The Amended Chapter 13 Schedules
 were still not signed by Ms. Aquino when filed.

²¹ECF No. 45 ("Amended Chapter 13 CMI Form"). The Amended Chapter 13 CMI
 Form bears Ms. Aquino's signature, dated two weeks earlier on October 12, 2019. ECF No. 45,
 p. 3 of 3.

²²ECF No. 44 ("Amended Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form"). The Amended
 Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form bears Ms. Aquino's signature dated two weeks earlier on
 October 12, 2019. ECF No. 44, p. 8 of 8.

1 Recommendation for Dismissal was filed on November 1, 2019.²³ In TSOP #1, Trustee cited a
 2 myriad of reasons for dismissal of Ms. Aquino’s chapter 13 bankruptcy case under Section
 3 1307(c). A non-inclusive list of those reasons is as follows:

- 4 • Debtor(s) failed to commence Plan payments. 11 U.S.C. §§ 1326(a)(1),
 5 1307(c)(4).
- 6 • Debtor(s) is/are delinquent in plan payments. 11 U.S.C. § 1307(c)(1).
- 7 • Debtor(s) failed to comply with notice/renotice requirements. Failure to set a
 8 confirmation hearing according to 11 U.S.C. § 1324(b); Bankruptcy Rule 2002(a)
 9 and (b), and 11 U.S.C. § 1307(c)(1).
- 10 • Plan is not feasible as required by 11 U.S.C. § 1322 based on: Toyota Motor
 11 Credit Corporation.²⁴

12
 13 ²³ECF No. 48 (“TSOP #1”).

14 ²⁴The reason for Trustee’s concern regarding Ms. Aquino’s debt to Toyota Motor Credit
 15 Corporation becomes apparent upon review of the bankruptcy schedules she filed with the Court
 16 at various points in time. At Schedule D: Creditors Who Have Claims Secured by Property, the
 17 Chapter 7 Schedules reflect a single \$19,500.00 *secured* debt owed to “Toyota Financial,”
 18 collateralized by a 2019 Toyota CHR valued at \$15,500.00. ECF No. 1, p. 21 of 55. At
 19 Schedule A/B: Property, the Chapter 7 Schedules show the 2019 Toyota CHR as Ms. Aquino’s
 20 only vehicle. ECF No. 1, p. 14 of 55. Curiously though, at Schedule E/F: Creditors Who Have
 21 Unsecured Claims, the Chapter 7 Schedules show three supposedly *unsecured* debts owed to
 22 Toyota Motor Credit in the form of an auto loan and two leases. ECF No. 1, pp. 30-31 of 55.
 The purportedly unsecured auto loan obligation to Toyota Motor Credit was scheduled at
 23 \$25,407.00, the first lease obligation to Toyota Motor Credit at \$13,412.00, and the second lease
 24 obligation to Toyota Motor Credit at \$0.00. ECF No. 1, pp. 30-31 of 55. But at Schedule G:
 25 Executory Contracts and Unexpired Leases, the Chapter 7 Schedules show no unexpired leases at
 26 all. ECF No. 1, p. 33 of 55. And the Chapter 7 Schedules do not identify any of the vehicles
 27 related to the three ostensibly unsecured debts to Toyota Motor Credit by make or model.

28 When Ms. Aquino filed the Chapter 13 Schedules and Amended Chapter 13 Schedules,
 she simply didn’t include Schedule D – Creditors Who Have Claims Secured by Property. The
 Chapter 13 Schedules and Amended Chapter 13 Schedules still show the 2019 Toyota CHR as
 her only automobile. ECF No. 36, p. 1; ECF No. 46, p. 1. The Chapter 13 Schedules and
 Amended Chapter 13 Schedules still show that she owed *unsecured* debts to Toyota Motor
 Credit on a total of three accounts, an auto loan and two leases, in the same amounts reflected in
 the Chapter 7 Schedules, again without identifying the relevant vehicles by make or model. ECF
 No. 36, p. 17 of 33, Items 4.2.5, 4.2.6, and 4.2.7; ECF No. 46, p. 17 of 25, Items 4.2.5, 4.2.6, and
 4.2.7. And while her Chapter 13 Schedules and Amended Chapter 13 Schedules were modified
 to show an unexpired residential real property lease with O’Harmony Homes, they do not reveal

- The Plan fails to provide for all of the Debtor(s)' disposable income pursuant to 11 U.S.C. § 1325(a)(3) and (b) based on: Trustee objects to \$1,509.50 retirement contribution while paying 0% to general unsecured creditors.²⁵

TSOP #1 was electronically served on Ms. Aquino's counsel, and mailed to both Ms. Aquino and her counsel, when it was filed on November 1, 2019.²⁶ TSOP #1 was not supported by a declaration or any other admissible evidence.

Three days later, on November 4, 2019, counsel for Ms. Aquino filed a Summary of Your Assets and Liabilities and Certain Statistical Information.²⁷ Although Ms. Aquino's Chapter 13 Schedules and Amended Chapter 13 Schedules did not include Schedule D: Creditors Who Have Claims Secured by Property, the Statistical Summary listed secured debt in the amount of \$19,500.00.²⁸

On November 4, 2019, counsel for Ms. Aquino also filed modified Chapter 13 Plan #2.²⁹ Between November 4, 2019 and January 30, 2020, various unsuccessful attempts were made by Ms. Aquino's counsel to provide proper notice of a confirmation hearing on Plan #2.³⁰

On January 30, 2020, Trustee filed a Motion to Dismiss Ms. Aquino's bankruptcy case.³¹ In the Dismissal Motion, Trustee identified a variety of reasons why dismissal was warranted under Section 1307(c) including, without limitation, the following:

- Debtor(s) is/are delinquent in plan payments. 11 U.S.C. § 1307(c)(1).

any unexpired automobile leases involving Toyota Motor Credit. ECF No. 36, p. 20 of 33; ECF No. 46, p. 20 of 25.

Finally, Plan #1 provides only for payment of the secured claim owed to Toyota Financial (not Toyota Motor Credit) related to the 2019 Toyota CHR. According to Plan #1, that secured claim was in the principal amount of \$15,500.00 with interest at 2% per annum, yielding a total debt estimated at \$16,275.00. ECF No. 37, pp. 2-3 of 6, Section 4. In its treatment of executory contracts, Plan #1 did not identify any lease obligations owed to either Toyota Motor Credit or Toyota Financial. ECF No. 37, p. 4 of 6, Section 6.

²⁵See ECF No. 48, pp. 1-2 of 4.

²⁶ECF No. 48, p. 4 of 4.

²⁷ECF No. 49 ("Statistical Summary").

²⁸*Id.*, p. 1 of 3.

²⁹ECF No. 50 ("Plan #2").

³⁰ECF Nos. 51, 52, 53, 55, 56, 57, 58 and 59.

³¹ECF No. 60 ("Dismissal Motion").

- 1 • Debtor(s) failed to comply with notice/renotice requirements: Failure to set a
2 confirmation hearing according to 11 U.S.C. § 1324(b), Bankruptcy Rule 2002(a)
3 and (b), and 11 U.S.C. § 1307(c)(1).
- 4 • The Plan fails to provide for all of the Debtor(s)' Disposable Income pursuant to
5 11 U.S.C. § 1325(a)(3) and (b) based on: Debtor contributes \$1,509.50 per month
6 to her 401(k) while paying 0% to unsecured creditors. 11 U.S.C. § 1325(a)(3).
- 7 • Trustee objects to the voluntary retirement contribution as this expense is not
8 permitted during the pendency of the bankruptcy case. Parks v. Drummond, 475
9 B.R. 703 (9th Cir. BAP 2012).³²

10 The Dismissal Motion was electronically served on Ms. Aquino's counsel when it was filed on
11 January 30, 2020.³³ The Dismissal Motion was not supported by a declaration or any other
12 admissible evidence.

13 The hearing on the Dismissal Motion was originally set on the Court's chapter 13 duty
14 judge calendar for March 12, 2020.³⁴ Ms. Aquino's counsel was electronically served with
15 notice of the March 12, 2020 hearing on the Dismissal Motion, and notice was also mailed to
16 Ms. Aquino and her counsel on January 30, 2020.³⁵

17 On February 2, 2020, counsel for Ms. Aquino succeeded in scheduling and noticing a
18 confirmation hearing on Plan #2. The confirmation hearing on Plan #2 was set for March 12,
19 2020, the same date as the scheduled hearing on Trustee's Dismissal Motion.³⁶ On February 10,
20 2020, Trustee filed an Opposition to Confirmation of Plan #2 Combined with Trustee's
21 Recommendation for Dismissal.³⁷ In TSOP #2, Trustee stated:

22 Trustee objects to confirmation of the Chapter 13 Plan and recommends that this
23 case be dismissed pursuant to 11 U.S.C. § 1307(c) for one or more of the
24

25 ³²See ECF No. 60, pp. 1-2 of 2.

26 ³³ECF No. 60.

27 ³⁴ECF No. 61.

28 ³⁵Id. at pp. 3-4 of 4.

³⁶ECF No. 63 and 64.

³⁷ECF No. 65 ("TSOP #2").

1 following reasons:

- 2 • Debtor(s) are delinquent in plan payments. 11 U.S.C. § 1307(c)(1).

3

4 The Plan fails to provide for all of the Debtor(s)' disposable income pursuant to 11
5 U.S.C. § 1325(a)(3) and (b) based on:

- 6 • Debtor contributes \$1,509³⁸ per month to her 401(k) while paying 0% to
7 general unsecured creditors. 11 U.S.C. § 1325(a)(3). Trustee objects to the
8 voluntary retirement contribution as this expense is not permitted during the
9 pendency of the bankruptcy case. Parks v. Drummond, 475 B.R. 703 (9th Cir.
10 B.A.P. 2012).

11 TSOP #2 was electronically served on Ms. Aquino's counsel when it was filed on February 10,
12 2020. It was also mailed to Ms. Aquino and her counsel on that date.³⁹ TSOP #2 was not
13 supported by a declaration or any other admissible evidence. Counsel for Ms. Aquino did not
14 file any papers responsive to TSOP #2 but did file an opposition to the Dismissal Motion on
15 February 27, 2020.⁴⁰

16 **4. The April 29, 2020 Hearing On Trustee's Dismissal Motion And**
17 **Confirmation of Plan #2**

18 Trustee's Dismissal Motion and confirmation of Plan #2 came before the Court for
19 hearing as scheduled on March 12, 2020. At the request of the parties, the Court continued both
20 matters from March 12, 2020 to March 25, 2020.⁴¹

21 While awaiting the continued hearing, counsel for the parties conferred and on March 23,
22 2020, executed a Stipulation to Continue Trustee's Motion to Dismiss and Debtor's

23 _____
24 ³⁸The Amended Chapter 13 Schedules list the precise amount of Ms. Aquino's voluntary
25 monthly 401(k) retirement plan contributions as \$1,509.50. ECF No. 46, p. 23 of 25, line 5c.
26 Various papers on the Court's docket round off, up, or down when referring to the amount of Ms.
27 Aquino's voluntary monthly 401(k) retirement plan contributions. For clarity, consistency, and
28 avoidance of doubt, the Court will use the \$1,509.50 figure throughout this Memorandum and
Order when referring to Ms. Aquino's voluntary monthly 401(k) retirement plan contributions.

³⁹Id. at p. 3 of 3.

⁴⁰ECF No. 66.

⁴¹ECF Nos. 67-69.

1 Confirmation Hearing Set for March 25, 2020 at 9:30 a.m.⁴² The Court entered its order
2 approving that stipulation the same day, rescheduling the hearing on both matters for April 29,
3 2020.⁴³

4 At the April 29, 2020 hearing, counsel for Trustee and Ms. Aquino presented argument
5 regarding the Dismissal Motion and confirmation of Plan #2. Counsel for Trustee posited that
6 Ms. Aquino's payment delinquency stood at \$4,200.00.⁴⁴ Trustee's counsel noted that while Ms.
7 Aquino had consistently claimed a \$500.00 monthly expense for childcare and child education,
8 the only dependent identified in her schedules was her 22-year-old adult son. Trustee's counsel
9 also pointed out that Ms. Aquino's bankruptcy filings showed that she was making \$1,509.50
10 voluntary monthly 401(k) retirement plan contributions, and argued that such contributions were
11 impermissible under chapter 13 of the Code. Counsel for Trustee observed that, absent the
12 claimed \$500.00 monthly expense for childcare and education and the \$1,509.50 voluntary
13 monthly 401(k) retirement plan contributions, Ms. Aquino could pay 100% of the creditor claims
14 filed in her case. For those reasons, Trustee's counsel asserted that sufficient cause existed to
15 dismiss Ms. Aquino's chapter 13 case under Section 1307(c)(1), and that confirmation of Plan #2
16 should be denied under Section 1325.

17 Counsel for Ms. Aquino countered that Trustee's argument was the "first she was
18 hearing" about Ms. Aquino having a payment delinquency.⁴⁵ She contended that the scheduled
19 \$500.00 monthly expense for childcare and education was not involved in Ms. Aquino's
20 disposable income calculation and was therefore "not material" to the issues before the Court.
21 She asserted that Ms. Aquino's \$1,509.50 voluntary monthly 401(k) retirement plan
22 contributions were not part of the bankruptcy estate under Section 541(b)(7), and therefore
23 should not be considered in calculating her disposable income under Section 1325(b). In
24

25 ⁴²ECF No. 71.

26 ⁴³ECF No. 72.

27 ⁴⁴Since no plan has been confirmed in Ms. Aquino's case, the delinquency cited by
Trustee apparently relates to the payments required under Section 1326(a)(1)(A).

28 ⁴⁵It is noteworthy that Trustee's TSOP #1, TSOP #2, and Dismissal Motion all
specifically allege that "Debtor(s) is/are delinquent in plan payments." ECF No. 48, p. 1 of 4;
ECF No. 60, p. 1 of 2; ECF No. 65, p. 1 of 3.

1 summary, counsel for Ms. Aquino argued that there was simply no cause for dismissal under
2 Section 1307(c)(1), that the calculations in Plan #2 were accurate, that Plan #2 had been
3 proposed in good faith and was feasible, and that Plan #2 satisfied all applicable standards for
4 confirmation under Section 1325.

5 Counsel for Trustee replied that the combination of Ms. Aquino's \$4,200.00 payment
6 delinquency, failure to substantiate the \$500.00 monthly expense for child care and education for
7 her 22-year-old adult son, and the proposed \$1,509.50 voluntary monthly 401(k) retirement plan
8 contributions when unsecured creditors would receive nothing,⁴⁶ was sufficient to establish cause
9 for dismissal of the case under Section 1307(c)(1) and to deny confirmation of Plan #2 under
10 Section 1325. No exhibits or testimony were offered or admitted into evidence by counsel for
11 Trustee, or by counsel for Ms. Aquino, at the April 29, 2020 hearing.

12 At the conclusion of the April 29, 2020 hearing, the Court closed the record and took the
13 Dismissal Motion and confirmation of Plan #2 under submission. The Court also expressly
14 advised counsel that the pending issues, and in particular the propriety of Ms. Aquino's proposed
15 \$1,509.50 voluntary monthly 401(k) retirement plan contributions, warranted a written decision.
16 The Court continued the hearing until May 27, 2020.⁴⁷

17 **5. The May 27, 2020 Hearing, the June 3, 2020 Order Denying**
18 **Confirmation of Plan #2, And the Court's Subsequent Order**
19 **Vacating It**

20 While the Dismissal Motion and confirmation of Plan #2 were under submission pending
21 a written ruling as the Court had expressly stated at the conclusion of the April 29, 2020 hearing,
22 this case came back before the Court as scheduled on May 27, 2020. Since the only matters
23 pending before the Court were already under submission and the related record was closed, the
24 Court probably should not have conducted the May 27, 2020 hearing - - but it did. After the
25 May 27, 2020 hearing, counsel for Trustee submitted an order which denied confirmation of Plan

26
27 ⁴⁶Under Plan #1, general unsecured creditors were to receive nothing. ECF No. 37, p. 4
28 of 6, Section 5.4. Under Plan #2, though, general unsecured creditors were actually to receive
payments totaling \$9,878.67 over the five year plan term. ECF No. 50, p. 4 of 6, Section 5.4.

⁴⁷ECF No. 77.

1 #2 but did not provide for dismissal of Ms. Aquino’s case. The Court entered the order
2 submitted by Trustee’s counsel denying confirmation of Plan #2 on June 3, 2020.⁴⁸

3 Two weeks later, on June 17, 2020, counsel for Ms. Aquino filed a Motion Under Rules
4 7052 and 9024.⁴⁹ In the Motion to Reconsider, Ms. Aquino sought to have the Court “vacate the
5 order entered on June 3, 2020, and replace it with an order prepared by the Court which clearly
6 identifies the findings of fact and conclusions of law that form the basis for denying confirmation
7 of the Debtor’s Amended Chapter 13 Plan #2.”⁵⁰ As stated at the conclusion of the April 29,
8 2020 hearing, that was always the Court’s intention.

9 Although counsel for Ms. Aquino filed the Motion to Reconsider on June 17, 2020, it was
10 not noticed for hearing until September 3, 2020.⁵¹ Trustee filed an opposition to the Motion to
11 Reconsider on September 16, 2020.⁵²

12 Following a hearing on September 30, 2020, the Court granted the Motion to Reconsider,
13 and by order dated October 1, 2020, vacated its June 3, 2020 order denying confirmation of Plan
14 #2.⁵³ As the Court stated it would at the conclusion of the April 29, 2020 hearing, as requested
15 by Ms. Aquino, and having vacated its June 3, 2020 order denying confirmation of Plan #2, the
16 Court now enters this Memorandum and Order to plainly state the findings of fact and
17 conclusions of law which underpin the Court’s decision as to the Dismissal Motion and
18 confirmation of Plan #2.

19 **B. Substantive Facts Regarding the Dismissal Motion And Confirmation of**
20 **Plan #2**

21 **1. Facts Derived From the Chapter 7 Schedules And Chapter 7 Current**
22 **Monthly Income Form**

23 **a. The Size of Ms. Aquino’s Family**

24 The schedules and statement of financial affairs Ms. Aquino filed in support of her

25 ⁴⁸ECF No. 78.

26 ⁴⁹ECF No. 80 (“Motion to Reconsider”).

27 ⁵⁰Id.

28 ⁵¹ECF No. 82.

⁵²ECF No. 84.

⁵³ECF No. 86.

1 chapter 7 bankruptcy petition⁵⁴ show that she was married on the petition date,⁵⁵ and that her
 2 spouse was not seeking bankruptcy relief.⁵⁶ The Chapter 7 Schedules also listed two dependents,
 3 a 22-year-old son, and a 20-year-old daughter, both of whom lived with her.⁵⁷

4 **b. Assets**

5 The Chapter 7 Schedules, filed under oath months before the issues now pending before
 6 the Court had arisen, reflect the following assets⁵⁸:

7	Total real estate:	\$ 0.00
8	Total vehicles:	\$ 15,500.00
9	Total personal and household items:	\$ 2,600.00
10	Total financial assets:	<u>\$ 88,500.00</u>
11	Total personal property:	\$106,600.00

12 The \$15,500.00 vehicle asset total shown in the Chapter 7 Schedules related to a 2019
 13 Toyota CHR with 12,000 miles on it. That is the only automobile Ms. Aquino claimed to own or
 14 lease in the Chapter 7 Schedules.⁵⁹ The \$88,500.00 in total financial assets listed in the Chapter
 15 7 Schedules is comprised of a \$1,500.00 balance in a Wells Fargo checking account,⁶⁰ a
 16 Fresenius 401(k) retirement account with an \$84,000.00 balance,⁶¹ and a \$3,000.00 federal tax
 17 refund owed to Ms. Aquino.⁶²

18 **c. Liabilities**

19 The sworn Chapter 7 Schedules reflect the following liabilities⁶³:

22 ⁵⁴ECF No. 1 (collectively “Chapter 7 Schedules”).

23 ⁵⁵ECF No. 1, p. 41 of 55, Part 1, Item 1.

24 ⁵⁶ECF No. 1, pp. 36-37 of 55. More particularly, Schedule I: Your Income reflects that
 Ms. Aquino’s non-filing spouse had been a worker at the Venetian Hotel Casino for five years
 and was earning gross monthly wages of \$4,150.00. ECF No. 1, p. 36 of 55, Part 2, Items 2-4.

25 ⁵⁷ECF No. 1, p. 38 of 55, Part 1, Item 2.

26 ⁵⁸ECF No. 1, p. 12 of 55; ECF No. 1, pp. 14-18 of 55.

27 ⁵⁹ECF No. 1, p. 14 of 55, Part 2, Item 3.1; see also note 24, supra.

28 ⁶⁰ECF No. 1, p. 16 of 55, Part 4, Item 17.1.

⁶¹ECF No. 1, p. 16 of 55, Part 4, Item 21.

⁶²ECF No. 1, p. 17 of 55, Part 4, Item 28.

⁶³ECF No. 1, p. 32 of 55; ECF No. 1, pp. 22-32 of 55.

1	Secured claims:	\$ 19,500.00 ⁶⁴
2	Domestic support obligations:	\$ 2,964.00 ⁶⁵
3	Unsecured nonpriority claims:	\$404,355.00 ⁶⁶

4 The Chapter 7 Schedules list a single secured debt, owed to “Toyota Financial” in the amount of
5 \$19,500.00, repayment of which was secured by Ms. Aquino’s 2019 Toyota CHR valued at
6 \$15,500.00, leaving an unsecured portion of \$4,000.00.⁶⁷ The Chapter 7 Schedules show that a
7 \$2,964.00 priority unsecured claim, characterized as a domestic support obligation, had arisen in
8 2016 and was owed to the Internal Revenue Service.⁶⁸ A \$310,000.00 debt owed to Specialized
9 Loan Servicing due to a 2017 mortgage foreclosure, for which no proof of claim was timely
10 filed, comprises over 76% of the \$404,355.00 in total scheduled general unsecured claims listed
11 in the Chapter 7 Schedules.⁶⁹ Net of that foreclosure deficiency sum, the unsecured debts listed
12 in the Chapter 7 Schedules total \$94,355.00.

13 **d. Monthly Income**

14 The Chapter 7 Schedules show that Ms. Aquino had been employed as a registered nurse
15 at Fresenius Medical Care for 1 year and 3 months.⁷⁰ Her monthly gross wages, salary, and
16 commissions (before all payroll deductions) were listed at \$5,180.00.⁷¹

17 **e. Retirement Plan Contributions**

18 The Chapter 7 Schedules reflect *mandatory* monthly contributions to retirement plans of
19 \$612.90.⁷² The Chapter 7 Schedules show *voluntary* monthly contributions to retirement plans
20 of “\$0.00.”⁷³ So, whether properly characterized as mandatory or voluntary, the Chapter 7
21

22 ⁶⁴ECF No. 1, p. 21 of 55, Part 1, Item 2.1.

23 ⁶⁵ECF No. 1, p. 22 of 55, Part 1, Item 2.1; ECF No. 1, p. 32 of 55, Part 4, Item 6a.

24 ⁶⁶ECF No. 1, pp. 22-32 of 55, Part 2, Items 4.1 – 4.28; ECF No. 1, p. 32 of 55, Item 6j.

25 ⁶⁷ECF No. 1, p. 21 of 55, Part 1, Item 2.1.

26 ⁶⁸ECF No. 1, p. 22 of 55, Part 1, Item 2.1.

27 ⁶⁹ECF No. 1, p. 28 of 55, Part 2, Item 4.18.

28 ⁷⁰ECF No. 1, p. 36 of 55, Part 1.

⁷¹ECF No. 1, p. 36 of 55, Part 2, lines 2 and 4. The gross wages for her non-filing spouse were listed at \$4,150.00. *Id.*

⁷²ECF No. 1, p. 37 of 55, Item 5b. Mandatory contributions to retirement plans for her non-filing spouse were scheduled at \$170.00.

⁷³ECF No. 1, p. 37 of 55, Item 5c.

1 Schedules confirm that \$612.90 was the total amount of monthly contributions being made to
 2 Ms. Aquino's 401(k) retirement plan via employer withholding when her bankruptcy petition
 3 was filed.

4 **f. Monthly Expenses**

5 The Chapter 7 Schedules list total monthly expenses (as distinguished from employer
 6 withholdings) of \$6,170.00.⁷⁴ Under the heading "Other payments you make to support others
 7 who do not live with you" the Chapter 7 schedules show a \$550.00 expense for "Child's
 8 Education."⁷⁵

9 **g. Monthly Net Income**

10 The Chapter 7 Schedules listed Ms. Aquino's monthly income as \$3,742.93, the monthly
 11 income of her non-filing spouse as \$3,179.00, and their combined monthly income as
 12 \$6,921.93.⁷⁶ In response to the question of whether she expected an increase or decrease in
 13 combined monthly income within the year after the Chapter 7 Schedules were filed, Ms. Aquino
 14 checked the box indicating "No."⁷⁷

15 As noted previously, the Chapter 7 Schedules reflect monthly expenses totaling
 16 \$6,170.00.⁷⁸ Subtracting that sum from the \$6,921.93 in combined monthly income earned by
 17 Ms. Aquino and her non-filing spouse yields a positive monthly net income figure of \$751.93.⁷⁹
 18 In response to the question of whether she expected an increase or decrease in monthly expenses
 19 within the year after the Chapter 7 Schedules were filed, Ms. Aquino checked the box indicating
 20 "No."⁸⁰

21 **h. Current Monthly Income, Household Size, And the**
 22 **Presumption of Abuse According to the Chapter 7 CMI Form**

23 As originally filed, Ms. Aquino's Chapter 7 Statement of Your Current Monthly
 24

25 ⁷⁴ECF No. 1, pp. 38-39 of 55, Schedule J: Your Expenses.

26 ⁷⁵ECF No. 1, p. 39 of 55, Part 2, Item 19.

27 ⁷⁶ECF No. 1, p. 37 of 55, Part 2, Items 10 and 12.

28 ⁷⁷ECF No. 1, p. 37 of 55, Part 2, Item 13.

⁷⁸ECF No. 1, p. 39 of 55, Part 2, Item 22c.

⁷⁹ECF No. 1, p. 39 of 55, Part 2, Item 23c.

⁸⁰ECF No. 1, p. 39 of 55, Part 2, Item 24.

1 Income⁸¹ showed that she was living separately from her non-filing spouse.⁸² The Chapter 7 CMI
2 Form reflects gross wages, salary, tips, bonuses, overtime, and commissions received during the
3 six month period prepetition totaling \$6,810.00,⁸³ which annualizes to a total of \$81,720.00.⁸⁴

4 Despite having expressly acknowledged that she lived separately from her non-filing
5 spouse,⁸⁵ and despite the fact that the Chapter 7 Schedules confirmed she had only two
6 children,⁸⁶ the Chapter 7 CMI Form represented that there were *four* persons in her household,
7 not three.⁸⁷ Using the \$84,997.00 median income level for a Nevada family of four, instead of
8 three, the Chapter 7 CMI Form reflected that the presumption of abuse under Section 707(b)(2)
9 did not arise.⁸⁸ Ms. Aquino signed the Chapter 7 CMI Form under penalty of perjury⁸⁹ and her
10 counsel filed it with the Court on April 30, 2019.

11 **2. The June 7, 2019 Meeting of Creditors, And Facts Derived From the** 12 **June 14, 2019 Amended Chapter 7 Schedules**

13 Chapter 7 trustee Brian Shapiro commenced the meeting of creditors required by Section
14 341(a) as scheduled on June 7, 2019.⁹⁰ Ms. Aquino appeared at the June 7, 2019 creditors'
15 meeting, which was continued by trustee Shapiro to June 17, 2019 to allow Ms. Aquino to
16 provide additional documents.⁹¹

17 On June 14, 2019, three days before the continued date for her creditors' meeting, Ms.
18 Aquino filed amendments to some, but not all, of the Chapter 7 Schedules. More particularly,
19 Ms. Aquino filed amendments to Schedule A/B: Property and Schedule C: The Property You
20
21

22 ⁸¹ECF No. 4 ("Chapter 7 CMI Form").

23 ⁸²ECF No. 4, p. 1 of 3, Part 1, Item 1.

24 ⁸³ECF No. 4, pp.1-2 of 3, Part 1, Items 2 and 11; ECF No. 4, p. 3 of 3.

25 ⁸⁴ECF No. 4, p. 2 of 3, Part 2, Item 12b.

26 ⁸⁵ECF No. 4, p. 1 of 3, Part 1, Item 1.

27 ⁸⁶ECF No. 1, p. 38 of 55, Part 1, Item 2.

28 ⁸⁷ECF No. 4, p. 2 of 3, Part 2, Item 13.

⁸⁸ECF No. 4, p. 2 of 3, Part 2, Item 14.

⁸⁹ECF No. 4, p. 2 of 3, Part 3.

⁹⁰ECF Nos. 7 and 12.

⁹¹ECF No. 12.

1 Claim as Exempt.⁹²

2 The Amended Chapter 7 Schedules didn't modify Ms. Aquino's scheduled asset holdings
3 in any way, as can be seen from the chart below⁹³:

4	5	6	7	8
Item	Chapter 7 Schedules - Schedule A/B Values	Amended Chapter 7 Schedules - Schedule A/B Values	Differential	
Total Real Estate	\$0	\$0	\$0	
Total Vehicles	\$15,500.00	\$15,500.00	\$0	
Total Personal and Household Items	\$2,600.00	\$2,600.00	\$0	
Total Financial Assets	\$88,500.00	\$88,500.00	\$0	
Total Personal Property	\$106,600.00	\$106,600.00	\$0	

9 Ms. Aquino failed to appear at the continued meeting of creditors on June 17, 2019. As a
10 result, the meeting of creditors was continued to July 15, 2019.⁹⁴

11

12

13 **3. The July 15, 2019 Meeting of Creditors, and Facts Derived From the**
14 **July 24, 2019 Amendments to Ms. Aquino's Income And Expense**
15 **Schedules And Chapter 7 CMI Form**

16 Ms. Aquino failed to appear at the continued meeting of creditors on July 15, 2019. As a
17 result, the meeting of creditors was continued again, this time to August 5, 2019, to allow Ms.
18 Aquino to provide additional documents to Trustee.⁹⁵

19 On July 24, 2019, Ms. Aquino filed amendments to the Chapter 7 Schedules, including
20 amendments to Schedule I: Your Income⁹⁶ and Schedule J: Your Expenses.⁹⁷ She also filed an
21 amended Chapter 7 CMI Form,⁹⁸ this time also completing an Official Form 122A-2 Chapter 7
22 Means Test Calculation form.⁹⁹

23

24 ⁹²ECF No. 14 ("Amended Chapter 7 Schedules"). Ms. Aquino's exemption claims have
not been contested.

25 ⁹³Comparing ECF No. 1, pp. 14-18 of 55 with ECF No. 14, pp. 1-5 of 7.

26 ⁹⁴ECF No. 15.

27 ⁹⁵ECF No. 18.

28 ⁹⁶ECF No. 20, pp. 1-2 of 4 ("Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I").

⁹⁷ECF No. 20, pp. 3-4 of 4 ("Amended Chapter 7 Schedule J").

⁹⁸ECF No. 21, pp. 1-2 of 12 ("Amended Chapter 7 CMI Form").

⁹⁹ECF No. 21, pp. 3-12 of 12 ("Chapter 7 Means Test").

a. Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I: Monthly Income

The Chapter 7 Schedules and Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I both show that Ms. Aquino had been employed as a registered nurse at Fresenius Medical Care for 15 months¹⁰⁰ and had a non-filing spouse who was employed.¹⁰¹ Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I completely eliminated any reference to the income earned by Ms. Aquino's non-filing spouse, originally reported at a gross figure of \$4,150.00 and at a net amount of \$3,179.00. Other substantive information contained in Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I differs significantly from Schedule I as filed within the Chapter 7 Schedules.

The table below¹⁰² shows the marked differences between the monthly income information shown in the Chapter 7 Schedules and the monthly income information shown in Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I:

	Ms. Aquino - Original Chapter 7 Schedule I	Ms. Aquino - Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I	Non-Filing Spouse – Original Chapter 7 Schedule I	Non-Filing Spouse – Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I
Monthly gross wages, salary and commissions	\$5,180.00	\$6,180.00	\$4,150.00	\$0.00
Gross Income	\$5,180.00	\$6,180.00	\$4,150.00	\$0.00
Payroll Deductions:				
Tax, Medicare, and Social Security	\$688.17	\$688.17	\$623.00	\$0.00
Mandatory contributions for retirement Plans	\$612.90	\$612.90	\$170.00	\$0.00
Voluntary contributions for retirement Plans	\$0.00	\$0.00	\$178.00	\$0.00
Insurance	\$136.00	\$350.00	\$0.00	\$0.00
Total payroll deductions	\$1,437.07	\$1,651.07	\$971.00	\$0.00
Total monthly take-home pay	\$3,742.93	\$4,528.93	\$3,179.00	\$0.00
Calculation of monthly income	\$3,742.93	\$4,528.93	\$3,179.00	\$0.00

Although the Chapter 7 Schedules were filed just 85 days earlier, Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I shows a \$1,000.00 increase in Ms. Aquino's gross monthly income; a \$214.00 increase in the payroll deduction for insurance; and an overall increase in her monthly take-home pay of \$786.00. Those facts were obscured by the omission of monthly income information for

¹⁰⁰If Ms. Aquino had been employed at Fresenius Medical Care for 15 months when her petition and original Schedule I were filed with the Court on April 30, 2019, she had actually been employed in that capacity for nearly 18 months when Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I was filed on July 24, 2019.

¹⁰¹Compare ECF No. 1, p. 36 of 55, Part 1 with ECF No. 20, p. 1 of 4, Part 1.

¹⁰²Comparing ECF No. 1, pp. 36-37 of 55 with ECF No. 20, pp. 1-2 of 4.

1 Ms. Aquino's non-filing spouse from Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I, which reduced combined
2 monthly income from \$6,921.93 to \$4,528.93.¹⁰³

3 **b. Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I: Retirement Plan**
4 **Contributions**

5 Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I did not alter the amount of Ms. Aquino's claimed
6 monthly retirement plan contributions. Compared with the Chapter 7 Schedules, Amended
7 Chapter 7 Schedule I shows the same \$612.90 mandatory monthly 401(k) retirement plan
8 contribution, and reiterates that voluntary monthly retirement plan contributions were \$0.00.¹⁰⁴
9 Stated another way, Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I confirms that Ms. Aquino was making total
10 monthly retirement plan contributions of \$612.90 both when the Chapter 7 Schedules were filed
11 with her petition on April 30, 2019, and when Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I was filed 85 days
12 later on July 24, 2019.¹⁰⁵

13 Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I did, however, make a change to the amount of monthly
14 retirement plan contributions made by Ms. Aquino's employed but non-filing spouse. The
15 Chapter 7 Schedules showed that her employed but non-filing spouse made \$170.00 in
16 mandatory retirement plan contributions and \$178.00 in voluntary retirement plan contributions
17 each month, for a total of \$348.00.¹⁰⁶ Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I showed that Ms. Aquino's
18 employed but non-filing spouse made no retirement plan contributions at all.¹⁰⁷

19 **c. Amended Chapter 7 Schedule J: Monthly Expenses**

20 The information contained in Amended Chapter 7 Schedule J also differed significantly
21 from the information contained in Schedule J included within the Chapter 7 Schedules.
22 Amended Chapter 7 Schedule J confirmed that Ms. Aquino had a son and daughter living in her
23
24

25 ¹⁰³Compare ECF No. 1, p. 37 of 55, Part 2, Item 12 with ECF No. 20, p. 2 of 4, Part 2,
26 Item 12.

27 ¹⁰⁴Compare ECF No. 1, p. 37 of 55, Part 2, Items 5b and 5c with ECF No. 20, p. 2 of 4,
28 Part 2, Items 5b and 5c.

¹⁰⁵Id.

¹⁰⁶ECF No. 1, p. 37 of 55, Part 2, Items 5b and 5c.

¹⁰⁷ECF No. 20, p. 2 of 4, Part 2, Items 5b and 5c.

1 household, changing the daughter's age from 20 years old to 12 years old.¹⁰⁸ The following
 2 table¹⁰⁹ shows the substantial differences between the monthly expense information shown in the
 3 Chapter 7 Schedules and the monthly expense information shown in Amended Chapter 7
 4 Schedule J:

Item	Chapter 7 Schedules - Schedule J	Amended Chapter 7 Schedule J	Differential
Rental or home ownership expense	\$1,535.00	\$1,535.00	\$0
Property, homeowner's or renter's insurance	\$40.00	\$40.00	\$0
Home maintenance, repair, and upkeep expenses	\$50.00	\$50.00	\$0
Utilities			
Electricity, heat, natural gas	\$370.00	\$270.00	<-\$100.00>
Water, sewer, garbage collection	\$175.00	\$175.00	\$0
Telephone, cell phone, internet, satellite, and cable services	\$278.00	\$278.00	\$0
Other: Gas	\$50.00	\$0	<-\$50.00>
Food and housekeeping supplies	\$700.00	\$700.00	\$0
Childcare and children's education costs	\$500.00	\$0	<-\$500.00>
Clothing, laundry, and dry cleaning	\$150.00	\$150.00	\$0
Personal care products and services	\$150.00	\$150.00	\$0
Medical and dental expenses	\$50.00	\$50.00	\$0
Transportation, including gas, maintenance, bus or train fare.	\$500.00	\$200.00	<-\$300.00>
Insurance			
Life insurance	\$35.00	\$35.00	\$0
Health insurance	\$350.00	\$0	<-\$350.00>
Vehicle insurance	\$262.00	\$262.00	\$0
Installment or lease payments			
Car payments for Vehicle 1	\$425.00	\$425.00	\$0
Other payments you make to support others who do not live with you.			
Specify: Child's education	\$550.00	\$550.00	\$0
Calculate your monthly expenses	\$6,170.00	\$4,870.00	<-\$1,300.00>

25 To summarize, Amended Chapter 7 Schedule J filed on July 24, 2019, indicated Ms.

27 ¹⁰⁸Compare ECF No. 1, p. 38 of 55, Part 1, Item 2 with ECF No. 20, p. 3 of 4, Part 1,
 28 Item 2.

¹⁰⁹Comparing ECF No. 1, pp. 38-39 of 55 with ECF No. 20, pp. 3-4 of 4.

1 Aquino had overstated her expenses by \$1,300.00 when the Chapter 7 Schedules were filed 85
2 days earlier on April 30, 2019. Amended Chapter 7 Schedule J also suggests that Ms. Aquino
3 was no longer paying for health insurance.¹¹⁰

4 **d. Amended Chapter 7 Schedules I And J: Monthly Net Income**

5 To summarize, by filing Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I and Amended Chapter 7
6 Schedule J, Ms. Aquino acknowledged that she was earning \$1,000.00 per month more than
7 reported in the Chapter 7 Schedules, omitted any reference to the monthly income earned by her
8 employed but non-filing spouse, and revealed that she had overstated her monthly expenses by
9 \$1,300.00 when the Chapter 7 Schedules were filed with her petition. Unsurprisingly, those
10 changes had a significant impact on scheduled monthly net income. That impact can be seen by
11 reference to the table below¹¹¹:

Item	Chapter 7 Schedules – Schedules I and J	Amended Chapter 7 Schedules I and J	Differential
Combined monthly income	\$6,921.93	\$4,528.93	<-\$2,393.00>
Monthly expenses	\$6,170.00	\$4,870.00	<-\$1,300.00>
Monthly net income	\$751.93	<-\$341.07>	<-\$1,093.00>

17 Taken as true,¹¹² Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I and Amended Chapter 7 Schedule J
18 indicate that Ms. Aquino suffered a \$1,093.00 decrease in monthly net income between the filing
19 of the Chapter 7 Schedules on April 30, 2019, and the filing of Amended Chapter 7 Schedules I
20 and J on July 24, 2019, just 85 days later.

21 **e. Current Monthly Income, Household Size, And the**
22 **Presumption of Abuse According to the Amended**
23 **Chapter 7 CMI Form**

25 _____
26 ¹¹⁰Compare ECF No. 1, p. 39 of 55, Part 2, Item 15b with ECF No. 20, p. 4 of 4, Part 2,
27 Item 15b.

28 ¹¹¹Comparing ECF No. 1, p. 39 of 55, Part 2, Item 23 with ECF No. 20, p. 4 of 4, Part 2,
Item 23.

¹¹²Amended Schedule I and Amended Schedule J were filed with the Court by Ms.
Aquino's counsel without Ms. Aquino's signature. See ECF No. 20.

1 On July 24, 2019, counsel for Ms. Aquino filed the Amended Chapter 7 CMI Form.¹¹³
 2 The information in the Amended Chapter 7 CMI Form is materially different from the Chapter 7
 3 CMI Form filed contemporaneously with her bankruptcy petition on April 30, 2019. The
 4 differences are highlighted in the following table¹¹⁴:

Item	Original Chapter 7 CMI Form	Amended Chapter 7 CMI Form	Change
Marital Status	Married; non-filing spouse; living separately	Married; non-filing spouse; living separately	None.
Gross wages, salary, tips, bonuses, overtime and commissions	\$6,810.00	\$6,810.00	None.
Total current monthly income	\$6,810.00	\$6,810.00	None.
Annualized current monthly income	\$81,720.00	\$81,720.00	None.
Household size	4	3	1 fewer household member
Nevada median family income level	\$84,997.00	\$69,239.00	Decrease of \$15,758.00
Presumption of abuse	There is no presumption of abuse.	There is a presumption of abuse as determined by Form 122A	Reversal to report that the case is presumptively abusive

17 In the original Chapter 7 CMI Form, Ms. Aquino: (a) claimed a four-person household
 18 size instead of her true three-person household size; (b) from there, claimed that her \$81,720.00
 19 annualized income was below Nevada's four-person median family income level of \$84,997.00;
 20 and therefore (c) did not complete Official Form 122A-2, the full chapter 7 means test
 21 calculation.¹¹⁵

22 In the Amended Chapter 7 CMI Form, Ms. Aquino: (a) correctly claimed a three-person
 23 household size;¹¹⁶ (b) from there, correctly disclosed that her \$81,720.00 annualized income
 24 level exceeded Nevada's three-person median family income level of \$69,239.00 by
 25

26
 27 ¹¹³ECF No. 21, pp. 1-2 of 12.

¹¹⁴Comparing ECF No. 4 with ECF No. 21, pp. 1-2 of 12.

¹¹⁵See generally ECF No. 4.

¹¹⁶ECF No. 21, p. 2 of 12, Part 2, Item 13.

1 \$12,481.00;¹¹⁷ (c) was required to, and did, complete the full chapter 7 means test calculation on
 2 Official Form 122A-2;¹¹⁸ and (d) upon completion of the Chapter 7 Means Test Form,
 3 acknowledged under oath that “[t]here is a presumption of abuse” in connection with her chapter
 4 7 bankruptcy filing.¹¹⁹

5 It is also noteworthy at Part 2, Question 17, the Chapter 7 Means Test Form asks for the
 6 following information related to mandatory retirement plan contributions:

7 **17. Involuntary deductions:** The total monthly payroll deductions that your
 8 job requires, such as retirement contributions, union dues, and uniform
 9 costs.

10 Do not include amounts that are not required by your job, such as
 11 voluntary 401(k) contributions or payroll savings.

12 The amount of involuntary deductions claimed by Ms. Aquino in response to that question was
 13 “\$0.00,” an answer demonstrably at odds with the \$612.90 in mandatory contributions for
 14 retirement plans reflected on Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I.¹²⁰ That is the case even though
 15 Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I and the Amended Chapter 7 CMI Form were filed with the Court
 16 *on the same day*, July 24, 2019.¹²¹

17 **4. The August 5, 2019 Conclusion of the Meeting of Creditors, And Facts**
 18 **Derived From the UST Dismissal Motion And Supporting Documents**

19 Unsurprisingly, after the Amended Chapter 7 CMI Form and the Chapter 7 Means Test
 20 were filed on July 24, 2019, confirming that Ms. Aquino’s chapter 7 filing constituted a
 21 presumptive abuse of the Bankruptcy Code,¹²² the UST took responsive action. On August 1,
 22 2019, the UST filed the 10 Day Statement disclosing the UST’s intent to either file a motion to
 23 dismiss or convert Ms. Aquino’s case, or file a further statement as to why such a motion would
 24

25 ¹¹⁷ECF No. 21, p. 2 of 12, Part 2, Items 12 – 14, inclusive.

26 ¹¹⁸ECF No. 21, pp. 3-12 of 12 (“Chapter 7 Means Test Form”).

27 ¹¹⁹ECF No. 21 p. 10 of 12, Part 3, Items 39 and 40, and ECF No. 21, p. 3 of 12.

28 ¹²⁰Compare ECF No. 21, p. 7 of 12, Part 2, Item 17 with ECF 20, p. 2 of 4, Part 2,
 Item 5b.

¹²¹Compare ECF No. 20 p. 1 of 4 with ECF No. 21, p. 1 of 12.

¹²²ECF No. 21 p. 10 of 12, Part 3, Items 39 and 40, and ECF No. 21, p. 3 of 12.

1 not be appropriate.¹²³ Following the conclusion of the creditors' meeting on August 5, 2019,
 2 Trustee Shapiro filed a report of no distribution indicating he had determined there were no non-
 3 exempt assets available for liquidation and distribution to the creditors.¹²⁴

4 The UST Dismissal Motion was filed on August 6, 2019.¹²⁵ The supporting UST
 5 Declaration prepared by Paralegal Specialist Anabel Abad Santos¹²⁶ identified and addressed a
 6 series of recommended corrections to the Amended Chapter 7 CMI Form,¹²⁷ to various expense
 7 deductions itemized in the Chapter 7 Means Test,¹²⁸ to the retirement contribution and monthly
 8 net income amounts reported in Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I,¹²⁹ and to the expense
 9 information reported in Amended Chapter 7 Schedule J.¹³⁰

10 **a. UST Corrections: Amended Chapter 7 CMI Form**

11 The UST Declaration indicated that the financial information in the Amended Chapter 7
 12 CMI Form was inaccurate and required correction.¹³¹ The impact of the proposed corrections to
 13 the Amended Chapter 7 CMI Form detailed in the UST Declaration is summarized in the
 14 following table¹³²:

Item	Amended Chapter 7 CMI Form Data	UST Corrected Chapter 7 CMI Form Data	Differential
Income			
Current Monthly Income	\$6,810.00	\$8,836.41	Understated: \$2,026.41
Annualized Current Monthly Income	\$81,720.00	\$106,036.92	Understated: \$24,316.92

15
 16
 17
 18
 19
 20 The UST Declaration shows that, after the recommended corrections were made, Ms.
 21 Aquino's current monthly income was \$8,836.41, a \$2,026.41 increase over the \$6,810.00
 22

23 ¹²³ECF No. 22.

24 ¹²⁴ECF No. 24.

25 ¹²⁵ECF No. 25.

26 ¹²⁶ECF No. 26.

27 ¹²⁷ECF No. 26, p. 2 of 32, para. 4.

28 ¹²⁸ECF No. 26, pp. 2-3 of 32, para. 5-6.

¹²⁹ECF No. 26, p. 3 of 32, para. 7-8.

¹³⁰ECF No. 26, pp. 3-4 of 32, para. 9-11.

¹³¹ECF No. 26, p. 2 of 32, para. 4; ECF No. 26, p. 20 of 32.

¹³²Comparing ECF No. 21, pp. 1-2 of 2 with ECF No. 26, p. 20 of 32.

1 current monthly income figure reported in the Amended Chapter 7 CMI Form.¹³³

2 **b. UST Corrections: Chapter 7 Means Test Expense Deductions**

3 The UST Declaration also recommended corrections to various expense deductions listed
 4 in the Chapter 7 Means Test.¹³⁴ The UST’s recommended changes actually inured to Ms.
 5 Aquino’s benefit, because she had failed to take full advantage of available expense deductions
 6 in completing the Chapter 7 Means Test. The UST’s recommended changes to the expense
 7 figures listed in the Chapter 7 Means Test Form are summarized in the chart below¹³⁵:

Item	Chapter 7 Means Test Form Data	UST Corrected Chapter 7 Means Test Form Data	Differential
Expenses			
Line 13 - Vehicle Ownership or Lease Expense	\$171.17	\$172.00	Understated: \$0.83
Line 16 – Taxes	\$683.00	\$1,617.56	Understated: \$934.56
Line 18 – Life Insurance	\$0.00	\$33.15	Understated: \$33.15
Line 25 – Health and Disability Insurance	\$0.00	\$225.87	Understated: \$225.87
Line 36 – Chapter 13 Administrative Expenses	\$0.00	\$252.48	Understated: \$252.48

15 The UST Declaration further shows that after all recommended corrections were made,
 16 Ms. Aquino’s allowable expense deductions totaled \$6,567.06.¹³⁶ That is an increase of
 17 \$1,446.06 over the \$5,121.00 in expense deductions claimed in the Chapter 7 Means Test.¹³⁷
 18 The UST Declaration also revealed when Ms. Aquino’s corrected current monthly income of
 19 \$8,836.41 was reduced by her corrected allowable expense deductions of \$6,567.06, her
 20 corrected disposable monthly income was \$2,269.35, yielding a \$136,161.00 dividend to
 21 creditors over the course of a 60-month chapter 13 plan, and triggering the presumption of abuse
 22 in Ms. Aquino’s case.¹³⁸

23
 24
 25 ¹³³ECF No. 26, p. 20 of 32, Line 11.

26 ¹³⁴ECF No. 26, pp. 2-3 of 32, para. 5 and 6.

27 ¹³⁵Comparing ECF No. 26, p. 21 of 32 with ECF No. 21, pp. 3-11 of 12.

28 ¹³⁶ECF No. 26, p. 21 of 32, Line 38.

¹³⁷ECF No. 26, p. 21 of 32, Line 38; see ECF No. 21, p. 10 of 12, Line 38.

¹³⁸ECF No. 26, p. 21 of 32, Lines 38-40.

1 **c. UST Corrections: Retirement Contribution And Monthly**
 2 **Net Income Amounts In Amended Chapter 7**
 3 **Schedule I**

4 The UST Declaration noted that Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I showed monthly net
 5 income of \$4,528.93.¹³⁹ The UST Declaration then explained in detail how financial documents
 6 provided to the UST by Ms. Aquino revealed that her monthly net income was properly
 7 calculated at \$6,215.00.¹⁴⁰

8 Of particular relevance here, in calculating the corrected \$6,215.00 monthly net income
 9 figure, the UST Declaration specifically identified two necessary adjustments to the retirement
 10 plan contribution amounts listed in Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I. First, the UST disallowed
 11 the \$612.90 monthly *mandatory* retirement plan contribution reflected in Amended Chapter 7
 12 Schedule I, reducing that amount to \$0.00.¹⁴¹ Second, the UST increased the *voluntary*
 13 retirement plan contribution from the \$0.00 figure shown on Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I to
 14 \$511.00, representing 6 percent of Ms. Aquino’s monthly gross income.¹⁴² The UST Declaration
 15 explained that those corrections were necessary because Ms. Aquino had “improperly listed her
 16 voluntary retirement contributions as mandatory retirement contributions” in Amended [Chapter
 17 7] Schedule I.¹⁴³

18 **d. UST Corrections: Monthly Expense Information In Amended**
 19 **Chapter 7 Schedule J**

20 The UST Declaration noted while Ms. Aquino had listed monthly expenses of \$4,870.00
 21 in Amended Chapter 7 Schedule J, that sum included a \$550.00 monthly college tuition payment
 22 for her 22-year-old son. Elimination of that claimed monthly expense resulted in corrected total
 23 monthly expenses of \$4,320.00.¹⁴⁴

24

 25 ¹³⁹ECF No. 26, p. 3 of 32, para. 7; see ECF No. 20, p. 2 of 4.

26 ¹⁴⁰ECF No. 26, p. 3 of 32, para. 7 and 8; ECF No. 26, p. 28 of 32, line 12.

27 ¹⁴¹ECF No. 26, p. 3 of 32, para. 8; ECF No. 26, p. 28 of 32, Item 5b; see ECF No. 20, p. 2
 28 of 4, Item 5b.

¹⁴²ECF No. 26, p. 3 of 32, para. 8; ECF No. 26, p. 28 of 32, Item 5c; see ECF No. 20, p. 2
 of 4, Item 5c.

¹⁴³ECF No. 26, p. 3 of 32, para. 8, note 1; see ECF 20, p. 2 of 4, Item 5b.

¹⁴⁴ECF No. 26, p. 3-4 of 32, para. 9-11; ECF No. 26, p. 29 of 32, Lines 19 and 22.

1 **e. UST Corrections: Monthly Net Income**

2 The UST Declaration ultimately revealed that reducing Ms. Aquino's corrected monthly
3 income of \$6,215.00 by the corrected monthly expense total of \$4,320.00 resulted in corrected
4 monthly net income of \$1,895.00.¹⁴⁵ The UST Declaration further reflected that over a 60-
5 month chapter 13 plan period, Ms. Aquino's corrected \$1,895.00 net monthly income figure
6 would result in a dividend to creditors totaling \$113,700.00.¹⁴⁶

7 **5. Conversion to Chapter 13 On the Eve of the UST Dismissal Motion**
8 **Hearing**

9 The UST Dismissal Motion was set for hearing on September 11, 2019 at 9:30 a.m.¹⁴⁷
10 Counsel for Ms. Aquino did not file an opposition to the UST Dismissal Motion. Instead, at 8:53
11 p.m. on September 10, 2019, after regular business hours, and just over 12 hours before the
12 scheduled hearing on the UST Dismissal Motion, Ms. Aquino's attorney filed the *ex parte*
13 Conversion Motion.¹⁴⁸

14 The next morning, September 11, 2019, counsel for Ms. Aquino failed to appear at the
15 scheduled hearing on the unopposed UST Dismissal Motion. Counsel for the UST did appear.
16 Counsel for the UST advised the Court that the Conversion Motion had been filed, expressed no
17 opposition to it, and after the hearing dutifully prepared and submitted an order converting this
18 case to chapter 13. The Conversion Order was docketed on September 17, 2019,¹⁴⁹ Trustee was
19 assigned to administer the case,¹⁵⁰ and a meeting of creditors was set for October 29, 2019.¹⁵¹

20 **6. Facts Derived From the Chapter 13 Schedules, the Chapter 13 CMI**
21 **Form, the Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form, And Plan #1**

22 On October 20, 2019, just over a week before the date set for Ms. Aquino's initial chapter
23 13 meeting of creditors, her attorney filed the Chapter 13 Schedules.¹⁵² In addition, counsel filed

24 ¹⁴⁵ECF No. 26, pp. 3-4 of 32, para. 11; ECF No. 26, p. 29 of 32, Lines 22-23.

25 ¹⁴⁶Id.

26 ¹⁴⁷ECF No. 27.

27 ¹⁴⁸ECF No. 30.

28 ¹⁴⁹ECF No. 31.

¹⁵⁰ECF No. 32.

¹⁵¹Id.

¹⁵²ECF No. 36.

1 the Chapter 13 CMI Form,¹⁵³ the Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form,¹⁵⁴ and Plan #1.¹⁵⁵

2 **a. Chapter 13 Schedules: Assets**

3 The Chapter 13 Schedules changed the asset holdings reflected in the Chapter 7
4 Schedules and Amended Chapter 7 Schedules by a total of \$70 as can be seen from the chart
5 below¹⁵⁶:

Item	Chapter 7 Schedules - Schedule A/B Values	Amended Ch. 7 Schedule A/B Values	Chapter 13 Schedules - Schedule A/B Values	Differential
Total Real Estate	\$0	\$0	\$0	\$0
Total Vehicles	\$15,500.00	\$15,500.00	\$15,500.00	\$0
Total Personal and Household Items	\$2,600.00	\$2,600.00	\$2,600.00	\$0
Total Financial Assets	\$88,500.00	\$88,500.00	\$88,570.00	\$0
Total Personal Property	\$106,600.00	\$106,600.00	\$106,670.00	\$70.00

6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14 The reason for the \$70.00 differential appears to be twofold. First, Ms. Aquino listed a
15 \$3,000.00 federal tax refund due as a financial asset when the Chapter 7 Schedules and the
16 Amended Chapter 7 Schedules were filed.¹⁵⁷ That federal tax refund was no longer listed as a
17 financial asset in the Chapter 13 Schedules.¹⁵⁸ Second, Ms. Aquino did not list a security deposit
18 as a financial asset in the Chapter 7 Schedules or the Amended Chapter 7 Schedules.¹⁵⁹
19 However, a \$3,070.00 security deposit in favor of O'Harmony Realty was listed as a financial
20 asset in the Chapter 13 Schedules.¹⁶⁰ The apparent use of the \$3,000.00 federal tax refund to
21

22 ¹⁵³ECF No. 38.

23 ¹⁵⁴ECF No. 39.

24 ¹⁵⁵ECF No. 37.

25 ¹⁵⁶Comparing ECF No. 1, pp. 14-18 of 55 with ECF No. 14, pp. 1-5 of 7, and ECF No.
36, pp. 1-5 of 33.

26 ¹⁵⁷ECF No. 1, p. 17 of 55, Schedule A/B: Property, Part 4, Item 28; ECF No. 14, p. 4 of
7, Schedule A/B, Part 4, Item 28.

27 ¹⁵⁸ECF No. 36, p. 4 of 33, Part 4, Item 28.

28 ¹⁵⁹ECF No. 1, p. 16 of 55, Schedule A/B: Property, Part 4, Item 22; ECF No. 14, p. 3 of
7, Schedule A/B, Part 4, Item 22.

¹⁶⁰ECF No. 36, Schedule A/B: Property, p. 3 of 33, Part 4, Item 22.

1 fund the bulk of that \$3,070.00 security deposit is borne out by a Notice of Change of Address of
2 Debtor filed on October 20, 2019.¹⁶¹

3 **b. Chapter 13 Schedules: Liabilities**

4 The Chapter 7 Schedules include Schedule D: Creditors Who Have Claims Secured by
5 Property, describing the \$19,500.00 debt to Toyota Financial secured by Ms. Aquino's 2019
6 Toyota CHR. The Chapter 13 schedules do not.¹⁶²

7 The unsecured debts listed in the Chapter 13 Schedules are exactly the same as the
8 unsecured debts listed in the Chapter 7 Schedules. A comparison is set forth in the following
9 summary table¹⁶³:

Item	Chapter 7 Schedules - Schedule E/F Debts	Chapter 13 Schedules - Schedule E/F Debts	Differential
Domestic Support Obligation	\$2,964.00	\$2,964.00	\$0
Non-Priority Unsecured Claims	\$404,355.00	\$404,355.00	\$0
Total Scheduled Debt	\$407,319.00	\$407,319.00	\$0

15 **c. Chapter 13 Schedules: Monthly Income**

16 When the monthly income information reflected in Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I is
17 compared to the monthly income information shown in the Chapter 13 Schedules filed just 88
18 days later, the contrast is remarkable. A comparison is set forth in the following table¹⁶⁴:

	Ms. Aquino - Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I	Ms. Aquino - Chapter 13 Schedules - Schedule I	Non-Filing Spouse - Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I	Non-Filing Spouse - Chapter 3 Schedules - Schedule I
Monthly gross wages, salary and commissions	\$6,180.00	\$7,134.42	\$0.00	N/A
Estimated monthly overtime pay	\$0.00	\$1,705.71	\$0.00	N/A
Gross Monthly Income	\$6,180.00	\$8,840.13	\$0.00	N/A
Payroll Deductions:				
Tax, Medicare, and Social Security	\$688.17	\$1,691.78	\$0.00	N/A
Mandatory contributions for retirement Plans	\$612.90	\$0.00	\$0.00	N/A
Voluntary contributions for retirement				

26
27 ¹⁶¹ECF No. 34.

¹⁶²See note 24, *supra*.

28 ¹⁶³Comparing ECF No. 1, pp. 22-32 of 55 with ECF No. 36, pp. 8-19 of 33.

¹⁶⁴Comparing ECF No. 20, pp. 1-2 of 4 with ECF No. 36, pp. 22-23 of 33.

Plans	\$0.00	\$1,509.50	\$0.00	N/A
Insurance	\$350.00	\$259.17	\$0.00	N/A
Total payroll deductions	\$1,651.07	\$3,460.45	\$0.00	N/A
Total monthly take-home pay	\$4,528.93	\$5,379.68	\$0.00	N/A
Calculation of monthly income	\$4,528.93	\$5,379.68	\$0.00	N/A

The following differences between the monthly income information listed in Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I and the monthly income information shown in the Chapter 13 Schedules are particularly noteworthy:

- A \$954.42 (15.44%) increase in Ms. Aquino's reported monthly gross wages, salary, and commissions;
- Disclosure of \$1,705.71 in estimated monthly overtime earnings, none of which had ever been disclosed by Ms. Aquino in her prior bankruptcy schedules filed with the Court.¹⁶⁵ Her chapter 7 case having been identified as abusive and converted to chapter 13 where creditors would be repaid from her future earnings, Ms. Aquino made it clear that she "*will no longer accept overtime assignments as readily as she has in the past.*"¹⁶⁶ With a level of irony not wasted on this Court, that comment also made it plain that Ms. Aquino had readily accepted overtime assignments in the past, but completely failed to disclose the resultant income in her previously filed bankruptcy schedules.
- A \$2,660.13 (43%) increase in reported total gross monthly income;
- A \$90.83 (25.95%) decrease in reported monthly insurance deductions; and
- A \$850.75 (18.78%) increase in reported monthly take home pay.

d. Chapter 13 Schedules: Retirement Plan Contributions

The monthly retirement plan contributions listed in the Chapter 13 Schedules were also vastly different from those reflected in Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I. Those differences are summarized below:¹⁶⁷

¹⁶⁵See ECF No. 1, p. 36 of 55, Part 2, Item 3 (estimated overtime pay scheduled at \$0.00); ECF No. 20, p. 1 of 4, Part 2, Item 3 (same); ECF 36, p. 22 of 33, Part 2, Item 3 (estimated overtime pay scheduled at \$1,705.71).

¹⁶⁶ECF No. 36, p. 23 of 33, Part 2, Item 13 (emphasis added).

¹⁶⁷Comparing ECF No. 20, p. 2 of 4, Part 2, Items 5b and 5c with ECF No. 36, p. 23 of 33, Part 2, Items 5b and 5c.

- 1 • A \$612.90 (100%) *reduction* in reported *mandatory* monthly contributions to
- 2 retirement plans;
- 3 • A \$1,509.50 (100%) *increase* in reported *voluntary* monthly contributions to
- 4 retirement plans;
- 5 • A net \$896.60 (146%) *increase in total reported monthly retirement plan*
- 6 *contributions.*

7 Simply stated, prior to the filing of the Chapter 13 Schedules, Ms. Aquino had never
 8 disclosed that her monthly retirement plan contributions were actually voluntary, not mandatory.
 9 It was also the first time that she claimed to be making total monthly retirement plan
 10 contributions that exceeded \$612.90. That information was disclosed only after the UST
 11 Dismissal Motion had been filed, and only after Ms. Aquino had voluntarily converted her case
 12 to chapter 13 to avoid dismissal as an abusive filing, meaning that she would have to make
 13 payments to her creditors over time.

14 **e. Chapter 13 Schedules: Monthly Expenses**

15 The monthly expense information in the Chapter 13 Schedules diverged significantly
 16 from the monthly expense information shown in Amended Chapter 7 Schedule J, too, including
 17 the omission of Ms. Aquino's 12-year-old daughter as a claimed dependent.¹⁶⁸ The differences
 18 be seen by reference to the table below:¹⁶⁹

Item	Amended Chapter 7 Schedule J Expenses	Chapter 13 Schedules – Schedule J Expenses	Differential
Rental or home ownership expense	\$1,535.00	\$1,535.00	\$0
Property, homeowner's or renter's insurance	\$40.00	\$40.00	\$0
Home maintenance, repair, and upkeep expenses	\$50.00	\$50.00	\$0
Utilities			
Electricity, heat, natural gas	\$270.00	\$175.00	<-\$95.00>

19
 20
 21
 22
 23
 24
 25
 26
 27
 28 ¹⁶⁸Compare ECF No. 36, p. 24 of 33, Part 1, Item 2 with ECF No. 20, p. 3 of 4, Part 1, Item 2.

¹⁶⁹Comparing ECF No. 36, pp. 24-25 of 33 with ECF No. 20, pp. 3-4 of 4.

1	Water, sewer, garbage collection	\$175.00	\$0.00	<-\$175.00>
2	Telephone, cell phone, internet, satellite, and cable services	\$278.00	\$375.00	\$97.00
3	Food and housekeeping supplies	\$700.00	\$700.00	\$0
4	Childcare and children's education costs	\$0	\$500.00	\$500.00
5	Clothing, laundry, and dry cleaning	\$150.00	\$150.00	\$0
6	Personal care products and services	\$150.00	\$150.00	\$0
7	Medical and dental expenses	\$50.00	\$250.00	\$200.00
8	Transportation, including gas, maintenance, bus or train fare.	\$200.00	\$300.00	\$100.00
9	Charitable Contributions and religious donations	\$0.00	\$200.00	\$200.00
10	Insurance			
11	Life insurance	\$35.00	\$0.00	<-\$35.00>
12	Health insurance	\$0	\$0	\$0
13	Vehicle insurance	\$262.00	\$460.00	\$198.00
14	Installment or lease payments			
15	Car payments for Vehicle 1	\$425.00	\$380.00	<-\$40.00>
16	Other payments you make to support others who do not live with you. Specify: Child's education	\$550.00	\$0.00	<-\$550.00>
17	Calculate your monthly expenses	\$4,870.00	\$5,265.00	\$395.00

18 To summarize, the Chapter 13 Schedules filed on October 20, 2019, showed \$395.00
19 more in monthly expenses than those shown in Amended Chapter 7 Schedule J. The Chapter 13
20 Schedules were filed just 88 days after Amended Chapter 7 Schedule J.

21 **f. Chapter 13 Schedules: Monthly Net Income**

22 The monthly net income reported in the Chapter 13 Schedules deviated significantly from
23 the monthly net income figure disclosed in Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I and Amended
24 Chapter 7 Schedule J. The differential is summarized in the table below:¹⁷⁰

25	Item	Amended Chapter 7 Schedules I and J	Chapter 13 Schedules – Schedules I and J	Differential
26	Combined monthly income	\$4,528.93	\$5,379.68	\$850.75
27	Monthly expenses	\$4,870.00	\$5,265.00	\$395.00
28	Monthly net income	<-\$341.07>	\$114.68	\$455.75

¹⁷⁰Comparing ECF No. 20 with ECF No. 36, pp. 22-25 of 33.

g. The Chapter 13 CMI Form: Household Size, Applicable Commitment Period, Claimed Retirement Plan Contributions, And Monthly Disposable Income

After the Conversion Motion was granted, the Conversion Order was entered, and Ms. Aquino's case became a chapter 13 proceeding, the focus of the means test process in her case changed. In general terms, during the chapter 7 phase of Ms. Aquino's case, the focus of the means test was on whether her case was an abuse of chapter 7 of the Code (presumptively or otherwise), and therefore subject to dismissal under Section 707(b). In the chapter 13 phase of her case, the focus of the means test was on her ability to fund a repayment plan for the benefit of her creditors, and whether any proposed plan(s) dedicated all of her projected disposable income to creditor repayment in keeping with Section 1325(b)(1)(B). Much of the financial information needed to carry out the means test process, whether under chapter 7 or chapter 13, is the same.

Comparing the financial information in the Amended Chapter 7 CMI Form and Chapter 7 Means Test with the financial information reported in the Chapter 13 CMI Form is informative. A comparison of that information is summarized in the table below:¹⁷¹

Item	Amended Chapter 7 CMI Form ¹⁷² / Chapter 7 Means Test ¹⁷³	Chapter 13 CMI Form ¹⁷⁴	Differential
Marital Status	Married; non-filing spouse; living separately	Married; non-filing spouse; living separately	None
Gross wages, salary, tips, bonuses, overtime and commissions	\$6,810.00	\$8,840.00	\$2,030.00
Total current monthly income	\$6,810.00	\$8,840.00	\$2,030.00
Annualized current monthly income	\$81,720.00	\$106,080.00	\$24,360.00
Household size	3	3	None
Nevada median family income level	\$69,239.00	\$69,239.00	None

¹⁷¹Comparing ECF No. 21 with ECF Nos. 38 and 39.

¹⁷²ECF No. 21, pp. 1-2 of 12.

¹⁷³ECF No. 21, pp. 3-12 of 12.

¹⁷⁴ECF No. 38.

Presumption of abuse [Ch. 7] / Applicable commitment period [Ch. 13]	There is a presumption of abuse as determined by Form 122A	The commitment period is 5 years.	N/A
---	--	--------------------------------------	-----

It is noteworthy that the \$6,810.00 total current monthly income figure reported in the Amended Chapter 7 CMI Form and Chapter 7 Means Test is \$2,030.00 less than the \$8,840.00 current monthly income amount reported in the Chapter 13 CMI Form filed just 88 days later. Accepting the information in the more recent Chapter 13 CMI Form as true, total current monthly income in the chapter 7 phase of this case was understated by over 29%.

h. The Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form: The Crux of the Contested Matters Before the Court

Because Ms. Aquino had reported that she was an above-median chapter 13 debtor, which required her chapter 13 debt repayment plan to cover a 5-year commitment period, her disposable income was subject to determination under Sections 1325(b)(2) and (b)(3) using information she was required to provide on Official Form 122C-2.¹⁷⁵ Resultantly, Ms. Aquino completed and filed the Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form on October 20, 2019.¹⁷⁶ The information contained in the Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form¹⁷⁷ is at the heart of the issues pending before the Court.

Much of the information contained in the Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form is not disputed by Trustee. In fact, Trustee does not dispute Ms. Aquino's total claimed IRS expense allowances (\$6,165.00),¹⁷⁸ her total claimed additional expense deductions (\$426.00),¹⁷⁹ her total

¹⁷⁵ECF No. 38, pp. 1 and 3 of 3.

¹⁷⁶ECF No. 39.

¹⁷⁷ECF No. 39. As discussed previously, because the Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form was filed by Ms. Aquino's attorney without Ms. Aquino's signature (see ECF No. 39, p. 8 of 8), an Amended Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form was subsequently filed, this time with Ms. Aquino's signature (see ECF No. 44, p. 8 of 8). Careful comparison shows that, with the exception of Ms. Aquino's signature and initials on each page of the Amended Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form, all information contained in the Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form and the Amended Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form is identical.

¹⁷⁸ECF No. 39, p. 6 of 8, line 38.

¹⁷⁹Id.

1 claimed deductions for debt payment (\$487.00),¹⁸⁰ or her overall total deductions from income
2 (\$7,078.00).¹⁸¹

3 The issues raised by Trustee relate specifically to the determination of disposable income
4 under Sections 1325(b)(2) and (b)(3) as shown in the Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form.¹⁸²
5 Line 41 of the Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form requires an above-median chapter 13 debtor
6 like Ms. Aquino to respond to the following request for information:

7 **41. Fill in all qualified retirement deductions.** The monthly
8 total of all amounts that your employer withheld from wages as
9 contributions for qualified retirement plans, as specified in 11
10 U.S.C. § 541(b)(7) plus all required repayments of loans from
11 retirement plans, as specified in 11 U.S.C. § 362(b)(19).¹⁸³ \$ _____

12 On Line 41 of the Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form, Ms. Aquino disclosed that the
13 total of her monthly contributions to qualified retirement plans, combined with monthly
14 payments on loans taken from such plans, was \$1,509.50.¹⁸⁴ That figure exceeds the \$612.90 in
15 total monthly contributions to qualified retirement plans she had disclosed in the chapter 7 phase
16 of her case by \$896.60. That pencils out to an increase of 146.29%. The \$1,509.50 figure is
17 almost exactly \$1,000.00 more than the \$511.00 sum representing 6 percent of her monthly gross
18 income as calculated by the UST and detailed in the UST Declaration.¹⁸⁵

19 Unsurprisingly, Ms. Aquino's claimed \$1,509.50¹⁸⁶ in post-conversion monthly
20 retirement plan contributions had a significant impact on the disposable income calculation under
21 Sections 1325(b)(2) and (b)(3) as shown in the Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form. Having
22 reported current monthly income of \$8,840.00, by claiming allowable deductions under Section
23 707(b)(2)(A) of \$7,078.00 and an additional \$1,509.50¹⁸⁷ in voluntary retirement plan

24 ¹⁸⁰Id.

25 ¹⁸¹Id.

26 ¹⁸²ECF No. 39, p. 7 of 8, Part 2, lines 39 through 45, inclusive.

27 ¹⁸³ECF No. 39, p. 7 of 8, Part 2, line 41.

28 ¹⁸⁴ECF No. 39, p. 7 of 8, Part 2, line 41; see note 38, supra.

¹⁸⁵ECF No. 26, p. 3 of 32, para. 8; ECF No. 26, p. 28 of 32, Line 5c.

¹⁸⁶See note 38, supra.

¹⁸⁷Id.

1 contributions, Ms. Aquino's monthly disposable income under Sections 1325(b)(2) and (b)(3) as
2 shown on the Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form was only \$252.50.¹⁸⁸ Over the applicable 60
3 month commitment period, that \$252.50 monthly disposable income figure would yield a total
4 dividend to her creditors of \$15,150.00.

5 Eliminating Ms. Aquino's voluntary retirement contributions entirely from the disposable
6 income analysis under Sections 1325(b)(2) and (b)(3) as calculated using the Chapter 13
7 Disposable Income Form increases her monthly disposable income figure from \$252.50 to
8 \$1,762.00. Over the applicable 60-month commitment period, a \$1,762.00 monthly disposable
9 income figure yields a total dividend to creditors of \$105,720.00. That is an increase of
10 \$90,570.00 (597%) over the \$15,150.00 dividend calculated using the \$252.50 monthly
11 disposable income figure shown on Ms. Aquino's Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form.

12 If the \$511.00 figure the UST calculated as equating to 6 percent of Ms. Aquino's
13 monthly gross income¹⁸⁹ is used as the amount of her total post-conversion monthly retirement
14 plan contributions, disposable income under Sections 1325(b)(2) and (b)(3) as calculated using
15 the Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form increases from \$252.50 to \$1,251.00. Over the
16 applicable 60-month commitment period, a \$1,251.00 monthly disposable income figure yields a
17 total dividend to creditors of \$75,060.00. That is an increase of \$59,910.00 (395%) over the
18 \$15,150.00 dividend calculated using the \$252.50 monthly disposable income figure shown on
19 Ms. Aquino's Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form.

20 If the \$612.90 figure shown in Ms. Aquino's Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I¹⁹⁰ is used as
21 the amount of her post-conversion monthly retirement plan contributions, disposable income
22 under Section 1325(b)(2) as calculated using the Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form increases
23 to \$1,149.10. Over the applicable 60-month commitment period, a \$1,149.10 monthly
24 disposable income figure yields a total dividend to creditors of \$68,946.00. That is an increase
25 of \$53,796.00 (355%) over the \$15,150.00 dividend calculated using the \$252.50 monthly
26 disposable income figure shown on Ms. Aquino's Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form.

27 ¹⁸⁸ECF No. 39, p. 7 of 8, Part 2, lines 39 – 45, inclusive; see note 38, supra.

28 ¹⁸⁹ECF No. 26, p. 3 of 32, para. 11; ECF No. 26, p. 28 of 32, Line 5c.

¹⁹⁰ECF No. 20, p. 2 of 4, Part 2, Lines 5b and 5c.

i. Plan #1 Proposes to Pay Nothing to General Unsecured Creditors

Plan #1 proposed to make \$400.00 monthly payments to Trustee over the applicable 60-month commitment period.¹⁹¹ Since the Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form reported current monthly income of \$8,840.00, claimed allowable deductions under Section 707(b)(2)(A) of \$7,078.00, and took an additional \$1,509.50¹⁹² deduction for voluntary retirement plan contributions, Ms. Aquino's reported monthly disposable income under Section 1325(b)(2) was just \$252.50. That sum is \$147.50 less than the contemplated \$400.00 monthly plan payments.¹⁹³

Anticipated payments to Trustee under Ms. Aquino's initial chapter 13 plan totaled \$24,000.00.¹⁹⁴ From the \$24,000.00 in total plan payments:

- \$2,400.00 would be paid to Trustee;¹⁹⁵
- \$4,000.00 would be paid to Ms. Aquino's attorney;¹⁹⁶
- \$16,275.00 would be paid to Toyota Financial on its claim secured by Ms. Aquino's 2019 Toyota CHR,¹⁹⁷ and
- While subtracting those payments from the \$24,000.00 in total plan payments would leave a remainder of \$1,325.00, unsecured creditors would receive no payments at all.¹⁹⁸

During the 60-month term of Plan #1, while making a total of \$90,600.00 in voluntary contributions to her retirement plan and paying administrative expenses and the debt secured by her 2019 Toyota CHR in full, Ms. Aquino proposed to pay her unsecured creditors nothing at all.

¹⁹¹ECF No. 37, p. 1 of 6, Section 2, para. 2.5.

¹⁹²See note 38, supra.

¹⁹³ECF No. 39, p. 7 of 8, Part 2, lines 39 – 45, inclusive; see note 38, supra.

¹⁹⁴ECF No. 37, p. 2 of 6, Section 2, para. 2.7.

¹⁹⁵ECF No. 37, p. 2 of 6, Section 2, para. 2.9.

¹⁹⁶ECF No. 37, p. 2 of 6, Section 2, para. 2.10.

¹⁹⁷ECF No. 37, p. 3 of 6, Section 4, para. 4.4.

¹⁹⁸ECF No. 37, pp. 3-4 of 6, Section 5, para. 5.1 -5.4, inclusive.

1 **7. The Amended Chapter 13 CMI Form And the Amended**
 2 **Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form: Identical to the Chapter**
 3 **13 CMI Form And Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form, But**
 4 **With the Addition of Ms. Aquino's Signature**

5 While Ms. Aquino signed Plan #1 prior to filing,¹⁹⁹ the Chapter 13 CMI Form and
 6 Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form were filed on October 20, 2019 without her signature,
 7 electronic or otherwise.²⁰⁰ A week later, on October 27, 2019, the Amended Chapter 13 CMI
 8 Form²⁰¹ and the Amended Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form²⁰² were filed bearing Ms.
 9 Aquino's signature. Curiously, the signatures on the Amended Chapter 13 CMI Form and the
 10 Amended Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form are dated October 12, 2019 -- over two weeks
 11 prior to filing.²⁰³ Aside from the addition of Ms. Aquino's signature, the content of the signed
 12 and unsigned versions of those documents is identical.²⁰⁴

13 **8. Facts Derived From the Amended Chapter 13 Schedules**

14 The Amended Chapter 13 Schedules²⁰⁵ on October 27, 2019, exactly one week after the
 15 initial Chapter 13 Schedules had been filed.²⁰⁶

16 **a. Amended Chapter 13 Schedules: Assets**

17 As shown in the summary table below,²⁰⁷ Schedule A/B: Property filed within the
 18 Amended Chapter 13 Schedules did not change any of the asset values listed in the Chapter 13
 19 Schedules:

20
 21
 22
 23 ¹⁹⁹ECF No. 37, p. 6 of 6.

24 ²⁰⁰ECF No. 38, p. 3 of 3; ECF No. 39, p. 8 of 8.

25 ²⁰¹ECF No. 45.

26 ²⁰²ECF No. 44.

27 ²⁰³ECF No. 45, p. 3 of 3; ECF No. 44, p. 8 of 8. If those documents were actually signed
 28 on October 12, 2019, the Court is left to wonder why the signed documents weren't simply filed
 on October 20, 2019 in lieu of the original unsigned versions. See ECF No. 38 and 39.

²⁰⁴Compare ECF No. 38 with ECF No. 45; and compare ECF No. 39 with ECF No. 44.

²⁰⁵ECF No. 46.

²⁰⁶ECF No. 36.

²⁰⁷Comparing ECF No. 36, pp. 1-5 of 33 with ECF No. 46, pp. 1-5 of 25.

Item	Chapter 13 Schedules - Schedule A/B Values	Amended Chapter 13 Schedules - Schedule A/B Values	Differential
Total Real Estate	\$0	\$0	\$0
Total Vehicles	\$15,500.00	\$15,500.00	\$0
Total Personal and Household Items	\$2,600.00	\$2,600.00	\$0
Total Financial Assets	\$88,570.00	\$88,570.00	\$0
Total Personal Property	\$106,670.00	\$106,670.00	\$0

b. Amended Chapter 13 Schedules: Liabilities

As was true with the Chapter 13 Schedules, Schedule D: Creditors Who Have Claims Secured by Property is not included in the Amended Chapter 13 Schedules. The summary table below²⁰⁸ confirms that the amount of unsecured debt listed in Schedule E/F: Creditors Who Have Unsecured Claims as filed in the Amended Chapter 13 Schedules is identical to the amount of unsecured debt disclosed in the initial Chapter 13 Schedules:

Item	Chapter 13 Schedules - Schedule E/F Debts	Amended Chapter 13 Schedules - Schedule E/F Debts	Differential
Domestic Support Obligation	\$2,964.00	\$2,964.00	\$0
Non-Priority Unsecured Claims	\$404,355.00	\$404,355.00	\$0
Total Scheduled Unsecured Debt	\$407,319.00	\$407,319.00	\$0

c. Amended Chapter 13 Schedules: Monthly Income

As shown in the following summary table,²⁰⁹ the amount of Ms. Aquino's monthly income as shown on Schedule I: Your Income filed within the Chapter 13 Schedules is identical to the amount listed in the Amended Chapter 13 Schedules:

²⁰⁸Comparing ECF No. 36, pp. 8-19 of 33 with ECF No. 46, pp. 8-19 of 25.

²⁰⁹Comparing ECF No. 36, pp. 22-23 of 33 with ECF No. 46, pp. 22-23 of 25.

	Chapter 13 Schedules - Schedule I	Amended Chapter 13 Schedules - Schedule I	Non-Filing Spouse – Chapter 13 Schedules - Schedule I	Non-Filing Spouse – Amended Chapter 13 Schedules - Schedule I
Monthly gross wages, salary and commissions	\$7,134.42	\$7,134.42	N/A	N/A
Estimated monthly overtime pay	\$1,705.71	\$1,705.71	N/A	N/A
Gross Monthly Income	\$8,840.13	\$8,840.13	N/A	N/A
Payroll Deductions:				
Tax, Medicare, and Social Security	\$1,691.78	\$1,691.78	N/A	N/A
Mandatory contributions for retirement Plans	\$0.00	\$0.00	N/A	N/A
Voluntary contributions for retirement Plans	\$1,509.50	\$1,509.50	N/A	N/A
Insurance	\$259.17	\$259.17	N/A	N/A
Total payroll deductions	\$3,460.45	\$3,460.45	N/A	N/A
Total monthly take-home pay	\$5,379.68	\$5,379.68	N/A	N/A
Calculation of monthly income	\$5,379.68	\$5,379.68	N/A	N/A

d. Amended Chapter 13 Schedules: Retirement Plan Contributions

The amount of monthly retirement plan contributions disclosed on Schedule I within the Amended Chapter 13 Schedules is identical to the amount disclosed in the Chapter 13 Schedules.²¹⁰ The Amended Chapter 13 Schedules continued to reflect that Ms. Aquino was making monthly retirement plan contributions totaling \$1,509.50,²¹¹ despite the fact that the Chapter 7 Schedules and Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I revealed total monthly retirement plan contributions of just \$612.90.²¹²

e. Amended Chapter 13 Schedules: Monthly Expenses

Likewise, Schedule J: Your Expenses filed within the Amended Chapter 13 Schedules contains exactly the same monthly expense information shown in the Chapter 13 schedules. A summary table²¹³ follows below:

²¹⁰Compare ECF No. 36, p. 23 of 33, Lines 5b and 5c with ECF No. 46, p. 23 of 25, Lines 5b and 5c.

²¹¹ECF No. 46, p. 23 of 25, Lines 5b and 5c.

²¹²ECF No. 1, p. 37 of 55, Lines 5b and 5c; ECF 20, p. 2 of 4, Lines 5b and 5c.

²¹³Comparing ECF No. 36, pp. 24-25 of 33 with ECF No. 46, pp. 24-25 of 25.

Item	Chapter 13 Schedules: Schedule J	Amended Chapter 13 Schedules: Schedule J	Differential
Rental or home ownership expense	\$1,535.00	\$1,535.00	\$0
Property, homeowner's or renter's insurance	\$40.00	\$40.00	\$0
Home maintenance, repair, and upkeep expenses	\$50.00	\$50.00	\$0
Utilities			
Electricity, heat, natural gas	\$175.00	\$175.00	\$0
Water, sewer, garbage collection	\$0.00	\$0.00	\$0
Telephone, cell phone, internet, satellite, and cable services	\$375.00	\$375.00	\$0
Food and housekeeping supplies	\$700.00	\$700.00	\$0
Childcare and children's education costs	\$500.00	\$500.00	\$0
Clothing, laundry, and dry cleaning	\$150.00	\$150.00	\$0
Personal care products and services	\$150.00	\$150.00	\$0
Medical and dental expenses	\$250.00	\$250.00	\$0
Transportation, including gas, maintenance, bus or train fare.	\$300.00	\$300.00	\$0
Charitable Contributions and religious donations	\$200.00	\$200.00	\$0
Insurance			
Life insurance	\$0.00	\$0.00	\$0
Health insurance	\$0.00	\$0.00	\$0
Vehicle insurance	\$460.00	\$460.00	\$0
Installment or lease payments			
Car payments for Vehicle 1	\$380.00	\$380.00	\$0
Other payments you make to support others who do not live with you. Specify:	\$0.00	\$0.00	\$0
Calculate your monthly expenses	\$5,265.00	\$5,265.00	\$0

f. Amended Chapter 13 Schedules: Summary

Comparing the Chapter 13 Schedules with the Amended Chapter 13 Schedules reveals that they contain exactly the same substantive financial information. Careful comparison of those documents shows that: (a) while an Amendment Cover Sheet bearing Ms. Aquino's signature was filed contemporaneously with the initial Chapter 13 Schedules on October 20, 2019,²¹⁴ the Amended Chapter 13 Schedules were not signed by Ms. Aquino;²¹⁵ and (b) the only

²¹⁴ECF No. 40.

²¹⁵See generally ECF No. 46.

1 apparent difference between the Chapter 13 Schedules and the Amended Chapter 13 Schedules is
 2 the presence of initials on the lower right corner of the pages within the Amended Chapter 13
 3 Schedules.²¹⁶

4 **9. TSOP #1 and Facts Derived From the Statistical Summary**

5 On November 1, 2019, Trustee filed TSOP #1,²¹⁷ recommending dismissal under Section
 6 1307(c)(1) and (c)(4) for a variety of reasons. Those reasons included Ms. Aquino's payment
 7 delinquencies and failure "to cooperate with the Trustee as necessary to enable the Trustee to
 8 perform her duties pursuant to 11 U.S.C. § 521(a)(3), § 704, and /or § 1302."²¹⁸ In TSOP #1
 9 Trustee also opposed confirmation of Plan #1 under Section 1322, citing a lack of feasibility for
 10 failure to address the claim of Toyota Motor Credit Corporation, and because:

11 The Plan fails to provide for all of the Debtor(s)' disposable income
 12 pursuant to 11 U.S.C. § 1325(a)(3) and (b) based on:

- 13 •Trustee objects to \$1,509.50 retirement contribution while paying 0% to
 14 unsecured creditors.²¹⁹

15 TSOP #1 was served electronically on Ms. Aquino's counsel when it was filed.²²⁰ TSOP #1 was
 16 also served on both Ms. Aquino and her counsel by U.S. Mail on November 1, 2019.²²¹

17 After being served with TSOP #1, and apparently recognizing that the Amended Chapter
 18 13 Schedules had been filed with the Court without any evidence of Ms. Aquino's signature,
 19 counsel for Ms. Aquino on November 4, 2019 filed the Statistical Summary, the last page of
 20 which is a Declaration About an Individual Debtor's Schedules.²²² That declaration bears Ms.
 21 Aquino's signature dated October 29, 2019, over a certification that reads as follows:

22 Under penalty of perjury, I declare that I have read the **summary and schedules**
 23 **filed with this declaration** and that they are true and correct.²²³

24 ²¹⁶Compare ECF No. 36 with ECF No. 46.

25 ²¹⁷ECF No. 48.

26 ²¹⁸ECF No. 48, pp. 1-2 of 4.

27 ²¹⁹Id.

28 ²²⁰ECF No. 48.

²²¹ECF No. 48, p. 4 of 4.

²²²ECF No. 49.

²²³ECF No. 49, p. 3 of 3 (emphasis added).

1 But no schedules were attached to the Statistical Summary. Ms. Aquino's signature on the
 2 Statistical Summary was dated two days after the Amended Chapter 13 Schedules were filed
 3 with the Court on October 27, 2019.²²⁴ And the Statistical Summary was filed eight days after
 4 the Amended Chapter 13 Schedules were filed on October 27, 2019.²²⁵

5 10. Facts Derived From Plan #2

6 Having been served with Trustee's TSOP #1, on November 4, 2019, Ms. Aquino filed
 7 Plan #2.²²⁶ A comparison of the key provisions of Plan #1²²⁷ and Plan #2²²⁸ is set forth in the
 8 table below:

<u>Item</u>	<u>Plan #1</u>	<u>Plan #2</u>	<u>Differential</u>
Commitment Period [Section 2.2]	60 Months	60 Months	None.
Liquidation Value [Section 2.4]	\$0.00	\$0.00	None.
Monthly Payments [Section 2.5]	\$400.00	\$600.00	\$200.00
Total Monthly Payments [Section 2.5]	\$24,000.00	\$36,000.00	\$12,000.00
Additional Monthly Payments [Section 2.6]	\$0.00	\$15,000.00 ²²⁹	\$15,000.00
Total Trustee Fee Payments [Section 2.7]	\$2,400.00	\$5,100.00	\$2,700.00
Debtor's Attorney Fees	\$6,523.00	\$6,000.00	<-\$523.00 ²³⁰
Secured Claim of Toyota Financial re Debtor's 2019 Toyota CHR	\$16,275.00	\$28,021.33	\$11,746.33 ²³¹

18 ²²⁴Compare ECF No. 46, p. 3 of 3 with ECF 49, p. 1 of 25.

19 ²²⁵Compare ECF No. 46 with ECF No. 49

20 ²²⁶ECF No. 50.

21 ²²⁷ECF No. 37.

22 ²²⁸ECF No. 50.

23 ²²⁹ECF No. 50, p. 2 of 6. The source of these payments was not monthly disposable
 24 income, but a \$3,000.00 annual lump sum to be funded by Ms. Aquino's anticipated 2019-2023
 25 federal tax refunds. Curiously, Plan #1 already required Ms. Aquino to "turn over to the Trustee
 26 and pay into the plan the non-exempt portion of all tax refunds for" each of those same tax years,
 27 but did not indicate that the refunds would generate any payments at all for creditors. See ECF
 28 No. 37, pp. 1-4 of 6, Sections 2.6, 2.8, and 5.4.

²³⁰Plan #1 indicates that Ms. Aquino had paid her counsel \$2,523.00 prior to filing the
 petition in Ms. Aquino's case. ECF 37, p. 2 of 6, Section 2.10. Plan #2 shows that Ms. Aquino
 had paid her attorney only \$2,000.00. prior to filing. ECF 50, p. 2 of 6, Section 2.10. Both
 proposed plans show that Ms. Aquino's attorney would be paid \$4,000.00 by Trustee through the
 Plan.

²³¹Plan #1 showed Toyota Financial's claim secured by Ms. Aquino's 2019 Toyota CHR
 to be \$15,500.00, and provided for repayment at an interest rate of 2%. Plan #2 showed that

Priority Unsecured Claims Paid in Full	\$0.00	\$4,000.00	\$4,000.00 ²³²
Payments on Non-Priority Unsecured Claims	\$0.00	\$9,878.67	\$9,878.67

Plan #2 was not accompanied by either an updated Chapter 13 CMI Form, or an updated Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form.²³³ Resultantly, Plan #2 was still predicated upon the information in the Amended Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form,²³⁴ which reported current monthly income of \$8,840.00, claimed allowable deductions under Section 707(b)(2)(A) of \$7,078.00, and an additional \$1,509.50²³⁵ deduction for voluntary retirement plan contributions, leaving Ms. Aquino's reported monthly disposable income under Section 1325(b)(2) at just \$252.50.²³⁶ The sum of \$252.50 is \$147.50 less than the \$400.00 monthly payments to Trustee required under Plan #1, and is \$347.50 less than the \$600 monthly payments to Trustee required under Plan #2.

At first blush the \$51,000.00 in anticipated total payments to Trustee under Plan #2 appears to be a significant increase over the \$24,000.00 in such payments under Plan #1. On closer examination, of the \$27,000.00 differential, only \$12,000.00 is generated by Ms. Aquino's monthly disposable income. The \$15,000.00 remainder results from five annual payments of \$3,000.00, expected to be generated by Ms. Aquino's federal tax refunds for tax years 2019-2023.²³⁷

From the \$51,000.00 in total plan payments under Plan #2:

- \$5,100.00 would be paid to Trustee;²³⁸
- \$4,000.00 would be paid to Ms. Aquino's attorney as a priority unsecured claim;²³⁹

same Toyota Financial secured claim to be \$24,014.37, a difference of \$8,514.27, and provided for repayment at an interest rate of 6.5%.

²³²Plan #1 did not provide for payment of Ms. Issa's attorney fees as a priority unsecured claim. Plan #2 did.

²³³ECF No. 50.

²³⁴ECF No. 44.

²³⁵See note 38, *supra*.

²³⁶ECF No. 44, p. 7 of 8, Part 2, lines 39 – 45, inclusive; see note 38, *supra*.

²³⁷See note 228, *supra*.

²³⁸ECF No. 50, p. 2 of 6, Section 2, para. 2.9.

²³⁹ECF No. 50, p. 2 of 6, Section 2, para. 2.10 and p. 3 of 6, para. 5.1.

- 1 • \$28,021.33 would be paid to Toyota Financial on its claim secured by Ms.
- 2 Aquino's 2019 Toyota CHR,²⁴⁰ and
- 3 • While subtracting those payments from the \$51,000.00 in total plan payments
- 4 would leave a remainder of \$13,878.67, unsecured creditors would receive
- 5 payments of \$9,878.67.²⁴¹

6 In summary, under Plan #2, Ms. Aquino proposed to pay administrative expenses and the
 7 debt secured by her 2019 Toyota CHR in full, and to pay unsecured creditors their pro rata share
 8 of just \$9,787.67 over 5 years (i.e., unsecured creditors would receive their pro rata share of
 9 \$1,957.53 annually). Meanwhile, during the term of Plan #2, she planned to make a total of
 10 \$90,600.00 in contributions to her own retirement plan.

11 **11. Facts Derived From the Claims Register**

12 The Court's September 17, 2019 Notice of Chapter 13 Bankruptcy Case, docketed after
 13 Ms. Aquino voluntarily converted her case from Chapter 7 to Chapter 13, set a November 26,
 14 2019 deadline for creditors (other than governmental units) to file their proofs of claim.²⁴²

15 A total of twelve proofs of claim were filed in Ms. Aquino's bankruptcy case. All of
 16 them were timely, as they were all filed in advance of the November 26, 2019 bar date. When
 17 added together, the twelve claims filed in Ms. Aquino's case total \$90,105.55.²⁴³

18 As noted previously, eliminating Ms. Aquino's voluntary retirement contributions
 19 entirely from the disposable income analysis under Section 1325(b)(2) as calculated using the
 20 Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form increases her monthly disposable income figure to
 21 \$1,762.00. Over the applicable 60-month commitment period, a \$1,762.00 monthly disposable
 22 income figure yields a total dividend to creditors of \$105,720.00. A dividend of \$105,720.00
 23 would be sufficient to pay all timely filed claims in full, leaving a surplus of \$15,614.45.

24 If the \$511.00 figure the UST calculated as equating to 6 percent of Ms. Aquino's
 25

26 ²⁴⁰ECF No. 50, p. 3 of 6, Section 4, para. 4.4.

27 ²⁴¹ECF No. 50, p. 4 of 6, Section 5, para. 5.1 -5.4, inclusive.

28 ²⁴²ECF No. 32, p. 2 of 2, Item 8. Although not relevant to the issues before the Court, the
 deadline for governmental units to file proofs of claim was March 16, 2020. Id.

²⁴³See generally Claims Register.

1 monthly gross income²⁴⁴ is used as the amount of her total post-conversion monthly retirement
 2 plan contributions, disposable income under Section 1325(b)(2) as calculated using the Chapter
 3 13 Disposable Income Form increases to \$1,251.00. Over the applicable 60-month commitment
 4 period, a \$1,251.00 monthly disposable income figure yields a total dividend to creditors of
 5 \$75,060.00. A dividend of \$75,060.00 would be sufficient to repay 83.30% of all timely filed
 6 claims.

7 If the \$612.90 figure shown in Ms. Aquino's Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I²⁴⁵ is used as
 8 the amount of her post-conversion monthly retirement plan contributions, disposable income
 9 under Section 1325(b)(2) as calculated using the Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form increases
 10 to \$1,149.10. Over the applicable 60-month commitment period, a \$1,149.10 monthly
 11 disposable income figure yields a total dividend to creditors of \$68,946.00. A dividend of
 12 \$68,946.00 would be sufficient to repay 76.52% of all timely filed claims.

13 From another perspective, if Plan #2 were confirmed, during the 60-month plan term Ms.
 14 Aquino would make a total of \$90,600.00 in voluntary contributions to her retirement plans.
 15 Those voluntary retirement plan contributions alone would be enough to pay 100% of the
 16 \$90,105.55 in timely claims filed in her case and leave a surplus of \$494.45. But under Plan #2,
 17 Ms. Aquino would retain all of her voluntary retirement plan contributions, administrative
 18 expenses and the debt secured by her 2019 Toyota CHR would be paid in full, and unsecured
 19 creditors would only receive their pro rata share of \$9,787.67 over 5 years (i.e., unsecured
 20 creditors would receive their pro rata share of \$1,957.53 annually).

21 **12. Facts Derived From the Parties' Papers Addressing Dismissal And the**
 22 **Propriety of Confirming Plan #2**

23 On January 30, 2020, Trustee filed the Dismissal Motion,²⁴⁶ alleging among other things:

- 24 •Debtor(s) is/are delinquent in plan payments. 11 U.S.C. § 1307(c)(1)
- 25 •Debtor(s) failed to comply with notice/re-notice requirements. Failure to set a
- 26 confirmation hearing according to 11 U.S.C. § 1324(b). F.R.B.P. 2002(a) & (b)

27 ²⁴⁴ECF No. 26, p. 3 of 32, para. 11; ECF No. 26, p. 28 of 32, Line 5c.

28 ²⁴⁵ECF No. 20, p. 2 of 4, Part 2, Lines 5b and 5c.

²⁴⁶ECF No. 60.

1 & 11 U.S.C. § 1307(c)(1)

2 •The Plan fails to provide for all of the Debtor(s)' Disposable Income pursuant to
3 11 U.S.C. § 1325(a)(3) and (b) based on: Debtor contributes [\$1,509.50]²⁴⁷ per
4 mo to her 401(k) while paying 0% to general unsecured creditors. 11 U.S.C. sec.
5 1325(a)(3). Trustee objects to the voluntary retirement contribution as this
6 expense is not permitted during the pendency of the bankruptcy case. Parks v.
7 Drummond, 475 B.R. 703 (9th Cir. B.A.P. 2012).

8 •Debtor failed to cooperate with the Trustee as necessary to enable the Trustee to
9 perform her duties pursuant to 11 U.S.C. § 521(a)(3), § 704, and/or §1302. This
10 failure to cooperate has caused unreasonable delay that is prejudicial to creditors
11 under 11 U.S.C. § 1307(c)(1) as the Debtor(s) did not provide the following
12 documents:

13 •Verification of Childcare and education costs of \$500; verify charitable
14 contributions of \$200.

15 •Amendment to Plan: Section 2.3 [Disposable income of \$0.00] is not
16 correct;²⁴⁸ Section 5.1 [payment of \$4,000.00 to Ms. Aquino's attorney as
17 a priority claim] – clarify treatment of this claim and a Proof of Claim or
18 other order will be required in order for the Trustee to pay this claim.

19 •Amendment to Schedule J. Current Expenditures of Individual
20 Debtor(s): to remove vehicle payment of \$380 for the 2019 Toyota C-HR
21 unless intent is to pay directly.²⁴⁹

22 Notice of Trustee's Dismissal Motion was served electronically on Ms. Aquino's attorney upon
23 filing, and was also served on Ms. Aquino and her attorney via U.S. Mail.²⁵⁰

24 Having already filed her Dismissal Motion, but mindful of the recent filing of Plan #2, on

25 _____
26 ²⁴⁷See note 38, supra.

27 ²⁴⁸As noted previously, Ms. Aquino's Amended Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form
28 showed monthly disposable income under Section 1325(b)(2) of \$252.50. ECF No. 44, p. 7 of 8,
Part 2, lines 39 – 45, inclusive; see note 38, supra.

²⁴⁹ECF No. 60, pp. 1-2 of 2 (underlining in original).

²⁵⁰ECF No. 61.

1 February 10, 2020, Trustee doubled down and filed TSOP #2.²⁵¹ In TSOP #2, Trustee reiterated
2 several of the factual allegations in Dismissal Motion, including the following²⁵²:

3 •Debtor(s) is/are delinquent in plan payments. 11 U.S.C. § 1307(c)(1)

4 •The Plan fails to provide for all of the Debtor(s)' Disposable Income pursuant to
5 11 U.S.C. § 1325(a)(3) and (b) based on:

6 • Debtor contributes \$1,509 per mo to her 401(k) while paying 0% to
7 general unsecured creditors. 11 U.S.C. sec. 1325(a)(3). Trustee objects to
8 the voluntary retirement contribution as this expense is not permitted
9 during the pendency of the bankruptcy case. Parks v. Drummond, 475
10 B.R. 703 (9th Cir. B.A.P. 2012).

11 •Debtor failed to cooperate with the Trustee as necessary to enable the Trustee to
12 perform her duties pursuant to 11 U.S.C. § 521(a)(3), §704, and/or §1302. This
13 failure to cooperate has caused unreasonable delay that is prejudicial to creditors
14 under 11 U.S.C. § 1307(c)(1) as the Debtor(s) did not provide the following
15 documents and/or amendments:

16 •Verification of Childcare and education costs of \$500; verify charitable
17 contributions of \$200.

18 •Amendment to Plan: Section 2.3 [Disposable income of \$0.00] is not
19 correct;²⁵³ Section 5.1 [payment of \$4,000.00 to Ms. Aquino's attorney as
20 a priority claim] – clarify treatment of this claim and a Proof of Claim or
21 other order will be required in order for the Trustee to pay this claim.

22 •Amendment to Schedule J. Current Expenditures of Individual
23 Debtor(s): to remove vehicle payment of \$380 for the 2019 Toyota C-HR
24 unless intent is to pay directly.

25
26
27 ²⁵¹ECF No. 65.

²⁵²ECF No. 65, pp. 1-2 of 3.

28 ²⁵³As noted previously, Ms. Aquino's CDI form showed monthly disposable income
under Section 1325(b)(2) of \$252.00. ECF No. 39, p. 7 of 8, Part 2, lines 39 – 45, inclusive.

1 In summary, as of February 10, 2020, Ms. Aquino had proposed Plan #2.²⁵⁴ Trustee had
 2 filed two papers seeking dismissal of Ms. Aquino's case,²⁵⁵ one of which also sought to deny
 3 confirmation of Plan #2.²⁵⁶

4 On February 27, 2020, Ms. Aquino filed an Objection to Trustee's Motion to Dismiss.²⁵⁷
 5 In her Objection to Dismissal, Ms. Aquino stated among other things that:

6 • "Since the [Dismissal] Motion was filed, the Debtor has become current in her
 7 plan payments."²⁵⁸ This allegation was made without a scintilla of supporting
 8 evidence.

9 • "The Debtor's disposable income under 11 U.S.C. § 1325(a)(3) and (6) and 11
 10 U.S.C. § 541(b)(7)(A) is \$-514.00 per month, but as an accommodation to her
 11 creditors she has proposed a plan that pays \$600.00 per month."²⁵⁹

12 • "The Debtor is entitled to continue making contributions to her retirement
 13 account during the case in the same manner she made those contributions in the
 14 six months before the case was filed."²⁶⁰

15 • "Although the Ninth Circuit's Bankruptcy Appellate Panel has held that its
 16 opinions are binding on all bankruptcy courts in the circuit, absent contrary
 17 authority from the district court [. . .] that court's opinion on the matter is not
 18 necessarily binding on this Court."²⁶¹

19 • "This Court has an independent obligation to faithfully execute the Constitution
 20 and laws of the United States, and it must be guided by that obligation unless its
 21 hands are tied by a superior court."²⁶²

22 ²⁵⁴ECF No. 50.

23 ²⁵⁵ECF No. 60 and ECF No. 65.

24 ²⁵⁶ECF No. 65.

25 ²⁵⁷ECF No. 66 ("Objection to Dismissal").

26 ²⁵⁸ECF No. 66, p. 2 of 7, para. 4.

27 ²⁵⁹ECF No. 66, p. 2 of 7, para. 7.

28 ²⁶⁰ECF No. 66, p. 2 of 7, para. 8.

²⁶¹ECF No. 66, p. 2 of 7, para. 8; omitted citation to In re Proudfoot, 144 B.R. 876 (9th
 Cir. BAP 1992).

²⁶²ECF No. 66, p. 2 of 7, para. 8, citing Nat'l Sign & Signal v. Livingston (*In re*
 Livingston), 379 B.R. 711 (Bankr. W.D. Mich. 2007).

1 • “The Bankruptcy Appellate Panel is not a ‘superior court’ to the Bankruptcy
2 Court because appeals from the bankruptcy court are only heard by the
3 Bankruptcy Appellate Panel with the consent of the parties. [. . . .] Therefore its
4 decisions should not be construed as binding upon the bankruptcy courts, except
5 to the extent that it determines the particular rights of the actual parties to the
6 appeal.”²⁶³

7 • “The *Parks* decision was wrongly decided and should not be followed by this
8 Court.”²⁶⁴

9 • After noting a split of authority as to whether it is permissible for a debtor to
10 make voluntary retirement plan contributions at the expense of creditors during
11 the pendency of a chapter 13 case, “[t]he Debtor suggests the proper test for this
12 Court to adopt here is that proposed by the Sixth Circuit’s Bankruptcy Appellate
13 Panel in In re Seafort, 437 B.R. 204 (6th Cir. BAP 2010).”²⁶⁵

14 13. Summary

15 In summary, as of February 27, 2020, Plan #2 was pending.²⁶⁶ Trustee had filed two
16 papers seeking dismissal of Ms. Aquino’s case,²⁶⁷ one of which also sought to deny confirmation
17 of Plan #2.²⁶⁸ Ms. Aquino had also filed her Objection to Dismissal.²⁶⁹

18 As discussed above, after argument at the related hearings, the Court entered its original
19 order denying confirmation of Plan #2, but did not dismiss Ms. Aquino’s case.²⁷⁰ Rather than

21 ²⁶³ECF No. 66, pp. 2-3 of 7, para. 9; omitted citation to FED. R. BANKR. P. 8005
22 (providing that appeals from the bankruptcy court shall be heard by the District Court if any
23 party makes an election). Implicit in Ms. Aquino’s argument is that this Court *is* bound by the
24 decisions of the Ninth Circuit Court of Appeals, such as Egebjerg v. Anderson (*In re Egebjerg*),
25 574 F.3d 1045 (9th Cir. 2009).

26 ²⁶⁴ECF No. 66, p. 3 of 7, para. 10; citing In re Bruce, 484 B.R. 387 (Bankr. W.D. Wa.
27 2012); In re Anh-Thu Thi Vu, 2015 Bankr. LEXIS 1967 (Bankr. W.D. Wa. Case No. 15-41405-
28 BDL, June 16, 2015).

²⁶⁵ECF No. 66, p. 4 of 7, para. 13.

²⁶⁶ECF No. 50.

²⁶⁷ECF Nos. 60 and 65.

²⁶⁸ECF No. 65.

²⁶⁹ECF No. 66.

²⁷⁰ECF No. 78.

1 filing a third proposed plan, on June 17, 2020, Ms. Aquino filed a motion seeking a more
 2 expansive explanation as to why confirmation of Plan #2 had been denied.²⁷¹ The Court, having
 3 acceded in that request,²⁷² writes this Memorandum and Order in response to it, and also to bring
 4 closure to Trustee’s broader request for dismissal of Ms. Aquino’s case.

5 Decisions regarding dismissal and plan confirmation in Chapter 13 cases are weighty
 6 ones, particularly when a party overtly asks for a departure from existing in-circuit precedent on
 7 an issue that has for years vexed the courts and generated an ever-widening split of authority.
 8 The facts collected above underpin the Court’s decisions as to whether Ms. Aquino’s case should
 9 be dismissed, and separately, whether confirmation of Plan #2 should be denied.

10 CONCLUSIONS OF LAW

11 **A. Jurisdiction; Venue; Core Proceedings**

12 The Court has jurisdiction over Ms. Aquino’s chapter 13 bankruptcy case under 28
 13 U.S.C. §§ 1334(a) and 157(a), in tandem with the order of reference at LR 1001(b)(1). Venue of
 14 Ms. Aquino’s bankruptcy case is appropriate in the District of Nevada pursuant to 28 U.S.C. §
 15 1408(1).

16 As required by 28 U.S.C. § 157(b)(3), and on its own motion, the Court concludes that
 17 the confirmability of Plan #2,²⁷³ Trustee’s Dismissal Motion,²⁷⁴ and TSOP #2²⁷⁵ all present
 18 issues that are statutorily core proceedings under 28 U.S.C. § 157(b)(2)(A), (B) and (L). The
 19 Court further concludes that those matters, individually and collectively, are constitutionally core
 20 proceedings because they “arise under” specific provisions of the Bankruptcy Code,²⁷⁶ and “arise
 21 in” Ms. Aquino’s pending chapter 13 bankruptcy case. See Marshall v. Stern (*In re* Marshall),
 22 600 F.3d 1037, 1055-56 (9th Cir. 2010) (“We agree with Pierce Marshall that our case law
 23 presents a two-step approach. A bankruptcy judge may only determine a claim that meets

24 ²⁷¹ECF No. 80.

25 ²⁷²ECF No. 86.

26 ²⁷³ECF No. 50.

27 ²⁷⁴ECF No. 60.

28 ²⁷⁵ECF No. 65.

²⁷⁶Trustee cites to Section 1307(c) as statutory support for dismissal, and to Section
 1325(a) in opposing confirmation of Plan #2. Ms. Aquino’s responsive arguments are
 predicated, in part, upon Section 541(a)(7).

1 Congress’ definition of a core proceeding *and* arises under or arises in title 11.”), *aff’d sub. nom.*
 2 *Stern v. Marshall*, 564 U.S. 462 (2011); *Certain Underwriters at Lloyds v. GACN, Inc. (In re*
 3 *GACN, Inc.)*, 555 B.R. 684, 693 (9th Cir. BAP 2016), *appeal dismissed*, 2017 WL 4513499 (9th
 4 Cir. May 10, 2017) (noting that “the terms ‘arising under title 11’ and ‘arising in a case under
 5 title 11’ are terms of art which the courts have defined. A proceeding ‘arises under’ title 11 if it
 6 presents claims for relief created or controlled by title 11. In contrast, the claims for relief in a
 7 proceeding ‘arising in’ a title 11 case are not explicitly created or controlled by title 11, but such
 8 claims nonetheless would have no existence outside of a bankruptcy case.”) (internal citations
 9 omitted).

10 **B. Trustee’s Dismissal Motion and Dismissal “Recommendation” Are Denied**

11 The text of the Code is the analytical starting point in resolving the Dismissal Motion, as
 12 well as Trustee’s “recommendation” that Ms. Aquino’s case be dismissed. It is well established
 13 that when the language of the Code is plain, the sole function of the Court -- at least where the
 14 disposition required by the statutory text is not absurd -- is to enforce it according to its terms.
 15 *Dale v. Maney (In re Dale)*, 505 B.R. 8, 11 (9th Cir. BAP 2014), *citing Lamie v. U.S. Trustee*,
 16 540 U.S. 526, 534 (2004) (citations omitted).

17 **1. The Controlling Statutory Text As to Dismissal: Section 1307(c)**

18 Trustee filed three documents contending that Ms. Aquino’s chapter 13 case should be
 19 dismissed.²⁷⁷ All of them cite to Section 1307(c) as the statutory predicate for dismissal. Section
 20 1307(c) provides in relevant part:

21 **§ 1307. Conversion or dismissal**

22

23 (c) Except as provided in subsection (f) of this section,²⁷⁸ on request of
 24 a party in interest or the United States trustee and after notice and a
 25 hearing, the court *may* convert a case under this chapter to a case
 26 under chapter 7 of this title, or *may* dismiss a case under this

27 ²⁷⁷TSOP #1 (ECF No. 48), Dismissal Motion (ECF No. 60), and TSOP #2 (ECF No. 65).

28 ²⁷⁸Relating to conversion of cases filed by farmers, and not relevant to the Court’s
 analysis.

1 chapter, whichever is in the best interests of creditors and the
2 estate, for cause, including –

3 (1) unreasonable delay by the debtor that is prejudicial to creditors;

4

5 (4) failure to commence making timely payments under section 1326
6 of this title[.]

7 Section 1307(c) provides a bankruptcy court with discretion to either dismiss or convert a
8 chapter 13 case to chapter 7 for cause, “whichever is in the best interests of creditors and the
9 estate.” In resolving a motion seeking relief under Section 1307(c), the first analytical step is to
10 determine whether “cause” for conversion or dismissal exists. While the Code does not provide
11 an all-encompassing definition of “cause,” Section 1307(c)(1)-(11) provides a nonexclusive list
12 of items that fall within the definition of that term. If the court finds that “cause” for conversion
13 or dismissal under Section 1307(c) does exist, and then determines in its discretion that
14 conversion or dismissal is warranted, the court must then choose between the remedies of
15 conversion and dismissal. The court should choose the remedy that will promote the best
16 interests of creditors and the estate. Phillips v. Leavitt (*In re Phillips*), 2015 WL 2180321, at * 2
17 (9th Cir. BAP May 8, 2015), citing Nelson v. Meyer (*In re Nelson*), 343 B.R. 671, 674-75 (9th
18 Cir. BAP 2006) and de la Salle v. U.S. Bank, N.A. (*In re de la Salle*), 461 B.R. 593, 605 (9th Cir.
19 BAP 2011).

20 A chapter 13 case may be converted or dismissed under Section 1307(c)(1) based on a
21 finding of cause in the form of unreasonable delay by the debtor that is prejudicial to creditors.
22 “A debtor's unjustified failure to expeditiously accomplish any task required either to propose or
23 confirm a chapter 13 plan may constitute cause for dismissal under § 1307(c)(1).” Phillips at *3,
24 quoting Ellsworth v. Lifescape Med. Assocs., P.C. (*In re Ellsworth*), 455 B.R. 904, 915 (9th Cir.
25 BAP 2011).

26 Likewise, a chapter 13 case may be converted or dismissed under Section 1307(c)(4)
27 when a finding of cause is made based upon the debtor’s failure to make the pre-confirmation
28 payments to the trustee required by Section 1326(a)(1)(A). Zapata v. United States Trustee (*In*

1 *re Zapata*), 2012 WL 4466283, at *5 (9th Cir. BAP Sept. 28, 2012), aff'd, 656 Fed. App'x 357
2 (9th Cir. Aug. 3, 2016) (“Failure to make the payments required by § 1326(a) is a sufficient
3 ground for dismissal of the chapter 13 case. § 1307(c)(4).”), citing *In re Maali*, 452 B.R. 325 (D.
4 Mass. 2010); *Miller v. Sapir* (*In re Miller*), 2009 WL 174902, at * 2 (S.D.N.Y. 2009); *In re*
5 *Skinner*, 2008 WL 2695650, at * 5 (Bankr. D. Or. 2008); *In re Huerta*, 137 B.R. 356, 375 (Bankr.
6 C.D. Cal.1992).

7 **2. The Burden And Standard of Proof When Dismissal Is Sought Under** 8 **Section 1307(c)**

9 When a dismissal motion is filed under Section 1307(c), the movant bears the burden of
10 proving that cause exists to convert or dismiss the case. *Ellsworth*, 455 B.R. at 918 (noting that
11 “[u]nder section 1307(c), the objecting [party] bears the burden of proof.”), quoting *In re*
12 *Lancaster*, 280 B.R. 468, 474 (Bankr. W.D. Mo. 2002) and *In re Virden*, 279 B.R. 401, 407-11
13 (Bankr. D. Mass. 2002). The objecting party must prove that cause exists for dismissal or
14 conversion under Section 1307(c) by a preponderance of the evidence. *Grogan v. Garner*, 498
15 U.S. 279, 286 (1991) (“Because the preponderance-of-the-evidence standard results in a roughly
16 equal allocation of the risk of error between litigants, we presume that this standard is applicable
17 in civil actions between private litigants ‘unless particularly important individual interests or
18 rights are at stake. [. . . .] We have previously held that a debtor has no constitutional or
19 ‘fundamental’ right to a discharge in bankruptcy.”) (citations omitted).

20 **3. Trustee Failed to Prove By a Preponderance of the Evidence That** 21 **Cause Exists to Dismiss Ms. Aquino’s Case Under Section** 22 **1307(c)(1)**

23 Trustee’s Dismissal Motion, as well as the subsequently filed TSOP #2 both recite that
24 Ms. Aquino’s case is subject to dismissal under Section 1307(c)(1) because Ms. Aquino “is/are
25 delinquent in plan payments.”²⁷⁹ Neither of those documents is supported by a declaration, an
26 affidavit, an exhibit in the form of the page(s) of Trustee’s ledgers showing the alleged

27 ²⁷⁹ECF No. 60, p. 1 of 2; ECF No. 65, p. 1 of 3. As no plan has ever been confirmed in
28 Ms. Aquino’s case, the purportedly delinquent “plan payments” referenced in Trustee’s papers
apparently refer to the pre-confirmation payments required under Section 1326(a)(1)(A).

1 delinquency in plan payments, or any other admissible evidence. There is simply no evidence in
2 the record from which the Court can discern when Ms. Aquino's alleged plan payment
3 delinquency accrued, which payments were made and missed, or even how much the alleged
4 payment delinquency was when Trustee's papers were filed with the Court.

5 The Dismissal Motion asserts that Ms. Aquino had failed to set a confirmation hearing on
6 Plan #2 in accordance with Section 1324(b) and Rules 2002(a) and (b), resulting in undue delay
7 prejudicial to creditors within the ambit of Section 1307(c)(1).²⁸⁰ That contention was not
8 advanced in the subsequently filed TSOP #2.²⁸¹ Close review of the docket explains why.

9 Plan #2 was filed on November 4, 2019.²⁸² Ms. Aquino's attorney filed a certificate of
10 service nine days later on November 13, 2019.²⁸³ That certificate of service purports to confirm
11 that "Amended Chapter 13 Plan Number 2 (Docket #50)" and a "Notice of Hearing on
12 Confirmation of Amended Chapter 13 Plan Number 2 (Docket #51)" had been served along with
13 other documents.²⁸⁴ While a NOH purportedly scheduling a confirmation hearing on Plan #2 for
14 December 19, 2019 at 1:30 p.m. is indeed attached to the certificate of service, that NOH was
15 never separately filed by Ms. Aquino's attorney. The NOH attached to the certificate of service
16 couldn't possibly have been "Docket #51" either, since "Doc 51" is stamped on the certificate of
17 service itself.

18 Apparently having learned of that docketing snafu, nine days later on November 22,
19 2019, counsel for Ms. Aquino filed an untitled document shown on the docket as an "Amended
20 Notice of Hearing on Confirmation."²⁸⁵ That filing wasn't an amendment to anything, though,
21 since Ms. Aquino's attorney hadn't actually filed a NOH regarding confirmation of Plan #2 in
22 the first place. It also confusingly refers to "Amended Chapter 13 Plan #1"²⁸⁶ instead of
23 "Chapter 13 Plan #2," the latter being the title found in the caption of Ms. Aquino's then-pending

24 ²⁸⁰ECF No. 60, p. 1 of 2.

25 ²⁸¹ECF No. 65, pp. 1-2 of 3.

26 ²⁸²ECF No. 50.

27 ²⁸³ECF No. 51.

28 ²⁸⁴ECF No. 51, p. 2 of 7. Hereafter, the acronym "NOH" refers to a Notice of Hearing
related to Plan #2 prepared and/or filed by counsel for Ms. Aquino.

²⁸⁵ECF No. 52.

²⁸⁶ECF No. 52, p. 1 of 10, lines 13-14.

1 plan.²⁸⁷ The caption of the document still suggested that a confirmation hearing would take
2 place in Ms. Aquino’s case on December 19, 2019 at 1:30 p.m. Perhaps predictably, on
3 November 25, 2019, the Clerk of Court issued a Notice of Docketing Error, advising Ms.
4 Aquino’s counsel “to file an amended pleading or file [the NOH] in the correct case
5 immediately” and that the December 19, 2019 confirmation hearing “will NOT be set.”²⁸⁸

6 Almost a month later, on December 24, 2019, Ms. Aquino’s attorney filed another NOH
7 in another attempt to set a confirmation hearing on Plan #2.²⁸⁹ In this iteration of the NOH, the
8 words “NOTICE OF CONFIRMATION HEARING” did appear in the caption, as did a new
9 confirmation hearing date of January 30, 2020 at 9:30 a.m. But it still did not comply with the
10 Court’s local rules. The caption incorrectly showed that Ms. Aquino’s case was pending before
11 the Court under Chapter 7 instead of Chapter 13. Resultantly, the Clerk of Court issued another
12 Notice of Docketing Error on December 26, 2019, directing Ms. Aquino’s attorney to “file an
13 amended pleading or file [the NOH] in the correct case immediately.”²⁹⁰

14 When Trustee’s Dismissal Motion was filed a month later on January 30, 2020, Ms.
15 Aquino’s attorney had yet to file a corrected NOH regarding Plan #2. Perhaps prompted by
16 Trustee’s pending Dismissal Motion, on February 2, 2020, Ms. Aquino’s counsel filed yet
17 another NOH.²⁹¹ The title shown in the caption was “Notice of Hearing.” The caption also
18 showed a hearing date of March 12, 2020 at 1:30 p.m. The first paragraph of text referred to Ms.
19 Aquino’s “Amended Chapter 13 Plan #2.” Perhaps predictably, the caption still misidentified
20 Ms. Aquino’s case as a Chapter 7 case, despite the fact it was pending under Chapter 13 of the
21 Bankruptcy Code. This time, though, the NOH survived scrutiny by the Clerk of Court, and on
22 February 3, 2020, the confirmation hearing on Plan #2 was finally set for March 12, 2020 at 1:30
23 p.m.²⁹² So, when Trustee filed TSOP #2 on February 10, 2020, failure to set and notice a
24

25 ²⁸⁷ECF No. 50, p. 1 of 6.

26 ²⁸⁸ECF No. 53.

27 ²⁸⁹ECF No. 55.

28 ²⁹⁰ECF No. 57.

²⁹¹ECF No. 63.

²⁹²ECF No. 64.

1 confirmation hearing on Plan #2 was no longer a reason for dismissal of Ms. Aquino's case.²⁹³

2 Both the Dismissal Motion, as well as the subsequently filed TSOP #2, state that Trustee
3 "objects to the Debtor paying for daughter's car insurance since she is working per testimony
4 (Rav4)."²⁹⁴ But Trustee's papers are unsupported by any evidence as to how Ms. Aquino's
5 payment of her daughter's car insurance caused any undue delay in case administration in the
6 context of Section 1307(c)(1), or is relevant in any way to the timeliness of Ms. Aquino's
7 required plan payments under Section 1307(c)(4).

8 Both the Dismissal Motion, as well as the subsequently filed TSOP #2, assert that
9 "[c]ompensation of Debtor(s)' attorney requires an independent review by the court. Trustee
10 requests that Debtor(s)' attorney file an application for compensation pursuant to 11 U.S.C. §
11 330."²⁹⁵ But as pointed out in Ms. Aquino's opposing papers, nothing in the Code requires court
12 approval of attorney fees as a precondition to confirmation of a chapter 13 plan. The absence of
13 a fee application, while it drew the ire of Trustee, was not the cause of undue delay in the context
14 of Section 1307(c)(1), nor was it relevant in any way to the timeliness of Ms. Aquino's required
15 plan payments under Section 1307(c)(4).

16 Both the Dismissal Motion, as well as the subsequently filed TSOP #2, posit that undue
17 delay prejudicial to creditors resulted from Ms. Aquino's failure to provide Trustee with "the
18 following documents and/or amendments":

- 19 •Verification of Childcare and education costs of \$500; verify charitable contribution of
20 \$200.
- 21 •Amendment to Plan: Section 2.3 [Disposable income of \$0.00] is not
22 correct; Section 5.1 [payment of \$4,000.00 to Ms. Aquino's attorney as
23 a priority claim] – clarify treatment of this claim and a Proof of Claim or other order will
24 be required in order for Trustee to pay this claim.
- 25 •Amendment to Schedule J. Current Expenses of Individual Debtor(s): to remove vehicle

26
27 ²⁹³The Court notes that any delay in setting the confirmation hearing was attributable to
the actions of Ms. Aquino's attorney, and not to the conduct of Ms. Aquino herself.

28 ²⁹⁴ECF No. 60, p. 2 of 2, lines 5-6; ECF No. 65, p. 1 of 3, lines 23-24.

²⁹⁵ECF No. 60, p. 2 of 2, lines 1-2; ECF No. 65, p. 2 of 3, lines 14-16.

1 payment of \$380 for the Toyota C-HR unless intent is to pay directly.²⁹⁶

2 Once again, however, Trustee failed to provide any evidence at all of how, how often, or
3 when she made requests for verification of Ms. Aquino's childcare and education costs or
4 charitable contributions. While Trustee wanted Ms. Aquino to amend Sections 2.3 and 5.1 of
5 Plan #2, nothing in the Code provides that a Trustee's preapproval of the terms of a proposed
6 plan is a prerequisite to plan confirmation, or that a dispute with Trustee regarding the terms of a
7 proposed plan results in undue delay in case administration. Likewise, though Trustee wanted
8 Ms. Aquino to amend Schedule J, Trustee's concurrence with the contents of that schedule is not
9 a prerequisite to plan confirmation, or anything near *per se* proof of undue delay in case
10 administration in the context of Section 1307(c)(1). The record is bereft of any evidence of how
11 any of those matters resulted in undue delay prejudicial to creditors, or what relevance they have
12 to the timeliness of the payments required under Plan #2.

13 Finally, Trustee's Dismissal Motion and subsequently filed TSOP #2 both object to Ms.
14 Aquino's \$1,509.50²⁹⁷ voluntary monthly 401(k) retirement plan contributions, claiming that
15 they run afoul of Sections 1325(a)(3) and (b).²⁹⁸ Ms. Aquino's retirement plan contributions are
16 manifestly relevant to the issue of whether Plan #2 is confirmable. But no evidence supports
17 Trustee's contention that Ms. Aquino's retirement plan contributions resulted in either undue
18 delay in case administration prejudicial to creditors, or untimely preconfirmation payments by
19 Ms. Aquino.

20 4. Summary

21 As the movant under the Dismissal Motion, and having "recommended" dismissal under
22 Sections 1307(c)(1) and (4) in TSOP #2, Trustee shouldered the burden of proving by a
23 preponderance of the evidence that "cause" exists for dismissal of Ms. Aquino's chapter 13
24 case.²⁹⁹ Careful review of the record in Ms. Aquino's case, and the absence of any admissible

25 _____
26 ²⁹⁶ECF No. 60, p. 2 of 2, lines 6-12; ECF No. 65, p. 2 of 3, lines 7-13.

27 ²⁹⁷See note 38, *supra*.

28 ²⁹⁸ECF No. 60, p. 2 of 2, lines 2-5; ECF No. 65, p. 2 of 3, lines 2-6.

²⁹⁹The Court notes here that Trustee's filings do not allege that dismissal of Ms. Aquino's
case for bad faith is warranted, although it is well established that bad faith may certainly serve
as cause for dismissal under Section 1307(c).

1 evidence to support Trustee’s contention that “cause” for dismissal exists under either Section
2 1307(c)(1) or Section 1307(c)(4), leads inextricably to the conclusion that Trustee failed to
3 sustain her burden of proof even by the relatively low preponderance of the evidence standard.
4 The Court therefore denies Trustee’s Dismissal Motion and expressly rejects the
5 “recommendation” in TSOP #2 that Ms. Aquino’s case be dismissed.

6 **C. Confirmation of Plan #2 Is Denied**

7 The text of the Bankruptcy Code is also the analytical starting point in determining
8 whether, as advocated by Trustee in TSOP #2, confirmation of Plan #2 should be denied. As
9 noted previously, it is well established that when the language of the Bankruptcy Code is plain,
10 the sole function of the Court (at least where the disposition required by the text is not absurd) is
11 to enforce it according to its terms. Dale v. Maney (*In re Dale*), 505 B.R. 8, 11 (9th Cir. BAP
12 2014), citing Lamie v. U.S. Trustee, 540 U.S. 526, 534 (2004).

13 **1. The Controlling Statutory Text: Section 1325**

14 Confirmation of chapter 13 payment plans is generally governed by Section 1325 of the
15 Code. As relevant to the confirmation issues raised in TSOP #2, Section 1325 provides:

16 **§ 1325. Confirmation of plan**

17 (a) Except as provided in subsection (b), the court shall confirm a plan if –

18

19 (3) the plan has been proposed in good faith and not by any means
20 forbidden by law;

21

22 (b)

23 (1) If the trustee or the holder of an allowed unsecured claim objects to
24 the confirmation of the plan, then the court may not approve the
25 plan unless, as of the effective date of the plan –

26

27 (B) the plan provides that all of the debtor’s projected
28 disposable income to be received in the applicable

1 commitment period beginning on the date that the first
2 payment is due under the plan will be applied to make
3 payments to unsecured creditors under the plan.

4 (2) For purposes of this subsection, the term ‘disposable income’
5 means current monthly income received by the debtor (other than
6 child support payments, foster care payments, or disability
7 payments for a dependent child made in accordance with
8 applicable nonbankruptcy law to the extent reasonably necessary to
9 be expended for such child) less amounts reasonably necessary to
10 be expended –

11 (A)(i) for the maintenance or support of the debtor or a dependent
12 of the debtor, or for a domestic support obligation, that first
13 becomes payable after the date the petition is filed; and

14 (ii) for charitable contributions (that meet the definition of
15 ‘charitable contribution’ under section 548(d)(3)) to a
16 qualified religious or charitable entity or organization (as
17 defined in section 548(d)(4)) in an amount not to exceed 15
18 percent of gross income of the debtor for the year in which
19 the contributions are made.

20

21 (3) Amount reasonably necessary to be expended under paragraph (2),
22 other than subparagraph (A)(ii) of paragraph (2), shall be
23 determined in accordance with subparagraphs (A) and (B) of
24 section 707(b)(2) if the debtor has current monthly income, when
25 multiplied by 12, greater than –

26

27 (B) in the case of a debtor in a household of 2, 3, or 4
28 individuals, the highest median family income of the

1 applicable State for a family of the same number or fewer
2 individuals [.]

3 (4) For purposes of this subsection, the ‘applicable commitment
4 period’ –

5 (A) subject to subparagraph (b), shall be –

6 (i) 3 years; or

7 (ii) not less than 5 years, if the current monthly income
8 of the debtor and the debtor’s spouse combined,
9 when multiplied by 12, is not less than –

10

11 (II) in the case of a debtor in a household of 2, 3,
12 or 4 individuals, the highest median family
13 income of the applicable State for a family
14 of the same number or fewer individuals;
15 [and]

16

17 (B) may be less than 3 or 5 years, whichever is applicable
18 under subparagraph (a), but only if the plan provides for
19 payment in full of all allowed unsecured claims over a
20 shorter period.

21 Under Section 1325(b)(1), when a chapter 13 trustee objects to confirmation of a
22 proposed plan, the plan cannot be confirmed unless it provides that all of the debtor’s projected
23 disposable income to be received during the applicable commitment period will be applied to
24 make payments to unsecured creditors.³⁰⁰ Section 1325(b)(2) defines the term “disposable
25 income” as the debtor’s “current monthly income [. . . .] less amounts reasonably necessary to
26 be expended [. . . .] for the maintenance and support of the debtor” or a dependent of the
27

28 ³⁰⁰Davis v. Helbling (*In re Davis*), 960 F.3d 346, 350 (6th Cir. 2020).

1 debtor.³⁰¹ Section 1325(b)(3) establishes that when a debtor’s income exceeds the applicable
2 state median income level, as is true for Ms. Aquino, the “amounts reasonably necessary to be
3 expended” for the support and maintenance of the debtor and his or her dependents in the
4 disposable income calculus are determined by reference to national and local expense standards
5 promulgated by the Internal Revenue Service.³⁰²

6 The phrase “projected disposable income” as used in Section 1325(b)(1) is not defined in
7 that section, or anywhere else in the Code.³⁰³ The United States Supreme Court has, however,
8 held that projected disposable income is simply the debtor’s disposable income as calculated
9 under Section 1325(b)(2), adjusted for any “changes in the debtor’s income or expenses that are
10 known or virtually certain at the time of confirmation.”³⁰⁴

11 Ultimately then, determining a debtor’s projected disposable income is a two-step
12 process.³⁰⁵ The first step is to establish the debtor’s current “disposable income” under the
13 formula found in Section 1325(b)(2).³⁰⁶ The second step is to adjust that amount for any changes
14 “known or virtually certain” to occur during the applicable commitment period.³⁰⁷ As in most
15 cases, when a debtor does not expect any changes in financial circumstances, the debtor’s
16 projected disposable income under Section 1325(b)(1) is simply his or her disposable income
17 calculated under Section 1325(b)(2) multiplied by the applicable commitment period.³⁰⁸
18 Calculation of both “disposable income” and “projected disposable income” under Section
19 1325(b) would be a seemingly straightforward task in the absence of any other Code provision
20 referring to the term “disposable income.” But in 2005, changes to another section of the Code
21 complicated the “disposable income” calculus under Section 1325(b) in a way that has led to a
22 legion of divergent decisions in cases involving facts like those present in Ms. Aquino’s case.

24 ³⁰¹Id.

25 ³⁰²Id.

26 ³⁰³Id.

27 ³⁰⁴Davis, 960 F.3d at 350, quoting Hamilton v. Lanning, 560 U.S. 505, 524 (2010).

28 ³⁰⁵Davis, 960 F.3d at 350, citing Hamilton v. Lanning, 560 U.S. 505, 519 (2010).

³⁰⁶Id.

³⁰⁷Id.

³⁰⁸Id.

2. The “Hanging Paragraph”: Section 541(a)(7)

When Congress enacted the Bankruptcy Abuse Prevention and Consumer Protection Act³⁰⁹ in 2005, Section 541(b)(7) was added to the Code. As relevant here, Section 541(b)(7) reads:

§ 541. Property of the estate

.....

(b) Property of the estate does not include –

.....

(7) any amount –

(A) withheld by an employer from the wages of employees for payment as contributions –

(i) to –

(I) an employee benefit plan that is subject to title I of the Employee Retirement Income Security Act of 1974 [commonly known as a 401(k) retirement plan]³¹⁰ or under an employee benefit plan which is a government plan under section 414(d) of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986;

.....

except that such amount under this subparagraph shall not constitute disposable income as defined in section 1325(b)(2) (emphasis added).

As noted by the Sixth Circuit Court of Appeals:

The emphasized portion [above] is known as the “hanging paragraph.” Its meaning has led to considerable disagreement among courts and litigants

³⁰⁹Pub. L. No. 109-8, 119 Stat. 23 (2005) (“BAPCPA”).

³¹⁰Davis, 960 F.3d at 351.

1 nationwide.

2 Davis, 960 F.3d at 351. The Sixth Circuit’s observation in Davis is an adroit understatement.
 3 This Court is heedful of the chasm in the judicial landscape noted in Davis, conscious that the
 4 confirmation issues joined by Plan #2 and TSOP #2 have a significant impact upon the effective
 5 administration of chapter 13 cases within the Ninth Circuit (and elsewhere), and mindful of Ms.
 6 Aquino’s request for amplification of this Court’s prior order denying confirmation of Plan #2.
 7 Those factors compel the Court to explain in full detail the legal analysis underpinning its
 8 decision to deny confirmation of Plan #2.

9 **3. The Burden And Standard of Proof As to Plan Confirmation And**
 10 **Objections Thereto Under Section 1325**

11 In TSOP #2, Trustee asserts that because Ms. Aquino proposes to make voluntary 401(k)
 12 retirement plan contributions of \$1,509.50³¹¹ each month, Plan #2 impermissibly “fails to
 13 provide for all of the Debtor(s)’ disposable income pursuant to 11 U.S.C. § 1325(a)(3) and
 14 (b).”³¹² Section 1325(a)(3) is a prerequisite to confirmation of a proposed chapter 13 plan, and
 15 requires that “the plan has been proposed in good faith and not by any means forbidden by law.”
 16 Separately, Section 1325(b) operates to bar confirmation of a proposed chapter 13 plan where
 17 “the trustee or the holder of an allowed unsecured claim objects” and the plan fails to “provide
 18 that all of the debtor’s projected disposable income to be received in the applicable commitment
 19 period beginning on the date that the first payment is due under the plan will be applied to make
 20 payments to unsecured creditors under the plan.” To bolster her objection to confirmation of
 21 Plan #2 under Section 1325(b), Trustee further avers that Ms. Aquino’s voluntary \$1,509.50³¹³
 22 contributions to her 401(k) retirement plan each month are “not permitted during the pendency of
 23 the bankruptcy case” citing the Ninth Circuit Bankruptcy Appellate Panel’s decision in Parks v.
 24 Drummond, 475 B.R. 703 (9th Cir. BAP 2012).³¹⁴

25 Ms. Aquino retorts that Plan #2 was filed in good faith, that the Parks case is both

26
 27 ³¹¹See note 38, supra.

³¹²ECF No. 65, p. 2 of 3.

³¹³Id.

³¹⁴Id.

1 wrongly decided by the Ninth Circuit Bankruptcy Appellate Panel and not binding on this Court,
2 and that Plan #2 should therefore be confirmed.³¹⁵ In resolving the dispute between the parties
3 as to whether Plan #2 should be confirmed, the Court must first ascertain the applicable burden
4 and standard of proof.

5 **a. The Burden And Standard of Proof on the Issue of Disposable**
6 **Income Under Section 1325(b)(1)(B)**

7 When confirmation of a proposed plan is sought by a chapter 13 debtor under Section
8 1325, and a trustee or other party in interest has objected to confirmation under Section
9 1325(b)(1)(B), the applicable burden of proof is a shifting one. As explained by the United
10 States Bankruptcy Court for the Eastern District of California:

11 [T]he burden is transient when the issue is available disposable income. “Only the
12 chapter 13 trustee or an allowed unsecured claimant may bring an objection to
13 confirmation raising § 1325(b)(1)(B). The objector has the initial burden of proof
14 to show that the debtor is not applying all disposable income to plan payments.”
15 In re Lopez, 574 B.R. 159, 171 (Bankr. E.D. Cal. 2017) (citing Itule v. Heath (In
16 re Heath), 182 B.R. 557, 560-61 (9th Cir. BAP 1995). The objector has the initial
17 burden of proof to show that the debtor is not applying all disposable income to
18 plan payments. Id. at 560-61. The burden then shifts to the debtor, “as the party
19 with most access to proof on the point, to show ... that the objection lacks merit.”
20 Lopez, 574 B.R. at 171 (citing In re Crompton, 73 B.R. 800, 809 (Bankr. E.D. Pa.
21 1987) (citation omitted)).

22 In re Rodriguez, 606 B.R. 410, 415 (Bankr. E.D. Cal. 2019). The party bearing the burden of
23 proof as it shifts must meet the burden by a preponderance of the evidence. Grogan v. Garner,
24 498 U.S. at 286.

25 **b. The Burden And Standard of Proof on the Issue of Good Faith**
26 **Under Section 1325(a)(3)**

27
28

³¹⁵ECF No. 66, pp. 2-7 of 7.

1 When a chapter 13 debtor seeks confirmation of a proposed plan under Section 1325, and
2 a trustee or other party in interest opposes confirmation under Section 1325(a)(3) by challenging
3 the debtor's good faith in proposing that plan, decisions within the Ninth Circuit have
4 specifically addressed the applicable burden of proof. "When seeking confirmation of a plan, the
5 debtor, as plan proponent, has the burden of proof on the issues of whether both the case and the
6 plan were filed in good faith. § 1325(a)(3), (7)." In re Ellsworth, 455 B.R. 904, 918 (9th Cir.
7 BAP 2011). In order to meet that burden in the context of Section 1325(a)(3), the debtor must
8 prove by a preponderance of the evidence that the plan under consideration was filed in good
9 faith. Grogan v. Garner, 498 U.S. at 286 ("Because the preponderance-of-the-evidence standard
10 results in a roughly equal allocation of the risk of error between litigants, we presume that this
11 standard is applicable in civil actions between private litigants 'unless particularly important
12 individual interests or rights are at stake. [. . . .] We have previously held that a debtor has no
13 constitutional or 'fundamental' right to a discharge in bankruptcy.") (citations omitted).

14 4. Overview of Relevant Case Law

15 a. Pre-BAPCPA Case Law

16 Before BAPCPA added Section 541(b)(7)(A) and the "hanging paragraph" to the text of
17 the Code in 2005, "the 'overwhelming consensus' among bankruptcy courts was that wages
18 voluntarily withheld as 401(k) contributions formed part of a debtor's disposable income" under
19 Section 1325(b).³¹⁶ Review of the pre-BAPCPA cases embodying that "overwhelming
20 consensus" shows that an uncomplicated construction of the plain language of the Code, and
21 Section 1325(b) in particular, underpins them. The passage of BAPCPA, and specifically the
22 addition of Section 541(b)(7)(A) and the "hanging paragraph," changed all of that. Since then,
23 courts faced with the question of whether voluntary 401(k) contributions constitute disposable
24 income under Section 1325(b) have reached no less than four different conclusions.³¹⁷

25
26
27
28 ³¹⁶Davis, 960 F.3d at 350 (collecting cases).

³¹⁷Davis, 960 F.3d at 352-53 (6th Cir. 2020).

1 **b. Post-BAPCPA Cases Holding That Voluntary Contributions to**
 2 **Qualified Retirement Plans Are Always Disposable Income In**
 3 **Chapter 13 Cases Filed By Debtors With Above-Median**
 4 **Income Levels**

5 **I. In re Prigge**

6 Several of the cases holding that voluntary 401(k) contributions are always disposable
 7 income under Section 1325(b) in chapter 13 cases filed by above-median income debtors were
 8 penned by courts within the Ninth Circuit. That line of cases is often traced back to In re Prigge,
 9 441 B.R. 667 (Bankr. D. Mont. 2010).³¹⁸ In Prigge, the debtor was an above-median income
 10 FedEx aircraft mechanic whose original chapter 13 plan provided for \$1,100 monthly payments
 11 to his 401(k) retirement plan while proposing to make sixty \$100 monthly plan payments to his
 12 creditors.³¹⁹ Confirmation objections were filed asserting that “the Plan was not filed in good
 13 faith as required by § 1325(a)(3), as shown by the small amount proposed to be paid to [the
 14 objecting creditor] on their unknown claim” and that “the Debtor failed to satisfy the disposable
 15 income test of § 1325(b).”³²⁰ Facing stiff opposition to confirmation of his plan, the debtor in
 16 Prigge:

17 [A]mended his schedules I and J to show a monthly net income of \$307.00.
 18 Prigge testified that he reduced his 401(k) contribution to \$900 on Schedule I,
 19 although he has not yet told the [401(k)] plan administrator to reduce his
 20 contribution amount. He filed his amended Plan, Dkt. 62, proposing monthly
 21 payments in the sum of \$100 for 4 months and then \$300 per month for 56
 22 months. He admitted that the amended Plan does not pay all unsecured creditors
 23 in full, and that he raised his payment by reducing his 401(k) contribution.³²¹

25 ³¹⁸The Prigge opinion was authored by Hon. Ralph B. Kirscher. Prigge, 441 B.R. at 667.

26 ³¹⁹Prigge, 441 B.R. at 670-71. Over the 60 month term of his original proposed plan,
 27 Prigge’s 401(k) contributions would total \$66,000.00. His creditors would receive just
 \$6,000.00.

28 ³²⁰Prigge, 441 B.R. at 670-71.

³²¹Prigge, 441 B.R. at 671. Over the 60 month term of his amended proposed plan,
 Prigge’s 401(k) contributions would total \$54,000.00. His creditors would receive \$17,200.00.

1 In addressing the question of how voluntary 401(k) contributions factor into the
2 disposable income calculation under Section 1325(b), the Prigge court focused first on the text of
3 Section 1325(b)(2), which defines “disposable income” as “current monthly income received by
4 the debtor [. . . .] less *amounts reasonably necessary* to be expended for the support and
5 maintenance of the debtor[.]” (emphasis added). The Prigge court then turned its analytical
6 focus to the question of whether voluntary 401(k) contributions fall within the ambit of the
7 phrase “amounts reasonably necessary” as used in the Section 1325(b)(2). Noting that Section
8 1325(b)(3) “requires that amounts reasonably necessary ‘shall be determined’ under §
9 707(b)(2),” the Prigge court looked to the Ninth Circuit Court of Appeals decision in Egebjerg v.
10 Anderson (*In re Egebjerg*), 574 F.3d 1045 (9th Cir. 2009) to inform its decision.³²²

11 The Prigge court observed that in Egebjerg, the Ninth Circuit Court of Appeals had stated
12 that “We also note that the IRS guidelines themselves provide that ‘[c]ontributions to voluntary
13 retirement plans are not a necessary expense.”³²³ From there, the Prigge court concluded that:

14 [i]n the context of contributions to voluntary retirement plans such as Prigge’s
15 \$1,181.08 contribution listed on Line 60 of Form 22C, under controlling Ninth
16 Circuit Authority the IRS guidelines provide specific guidance that they are not a
17 necessary expense, in any amount.³²⁴

18 The court in Prigge also specifically considered, and expressly rejected, the argument

19
20 ³²²Prigge, 441 B.R. at 676-77. Egebjerg is a chapter 7 case in which the Ninth Circuit
21 Court of Appeals framed the issue before it as “whether a debtor’s repayment of a 401(k) loan
22 constitutes a ‘monthly payment on account of secured debts’ or an ‘[o]ther [n]ecessary expense’
23 that can be deducted from a debtor’s monthly income for purposes of calculating the debtor’s
24 disposable monthly income under § 707(b)(2).” On direct appeal from the bankruptcy court’s
25 dismissal of the debtor’s case as a presumptive abusive under Section 707(b)(2), the Egebjerg
26 court answered that question in the negative. Egebjerg, 574 F.3d at 1047. In reaching that
27 conclusion, the Egebjerg court noted that “[w]hen it introduced the means test, Congress
28 provided, by reference to the IRS guidelines, specific guidance as to what qualifies as a
necessary expense for the purposes of applying that test. [. . . .] [T]he bankruptcy court erred
by allowing Egebjerg to deduct his 401(k) repayment from disposable income for purposes of the
means test.” 574 F.3d at 1052.

³²³Prigge, 441 B.R. at 676, quoting Egebjerg, 574 F.3d at 1052. For that proposition, the
Ninth Circuit in Egebjerg cited to the Internal Revenue Manual issued by the Internal Revenue
Service, and more particularly to IRM § 5.15.1.23. Id.

³²⁴Prigge, 441 B.R. at 676, citing Egebjerg, 574 F.3d at 1052.

1 advanced by Ms. Aquino in this case predicated upon the “hanging paragraph” of Section
 2 541(a)(7). In doing so, the Prigge court first observed:

3 Prigge suggests that *Egebjerg* is inapplicable because it discusses 401(k) loan
 4 repayments in a Chapter 7 case, not 401(k) contributions in a Chapter 13 case.
 5 That argument ignores § 1325(b)(3), which specifically requires that amounts
 6 reasonably necessary “shall be determined under” § 707(b)(2).

7 Prigge, 441 B.R. at 677.

8 Turning next to the debtor’s argument predicated on the statutory text of Section
 9 § 1322(f),³²⁵ the Prigge court noted:

10 Next, Prigge mis-cites *Egebjerg* by a reference to a non-existent “page 6388”:
 11 “Here in BAPCPA, Congress expressly gave Chapter 13 debtors the ability to
 12 deduct 401(k) payments from their disposable income calculation, § 1322(f),
 13 but did not included [sic] any similar exemption for Chapter 7 debtors.” 574 F.3d
 14 at 1050.

15
 16 Section 1322(f) provides: “A plan may not materially alter the terms of a loan

17
 18 ³²⁵Section 1322(f) specifically addresses only a chapter 13 debtor’s *outstanding loans*
 19 *from* qualified retirement plans - - not a debtor’s *voluntary contributions to* such plans - - and
 20 reads:

21 **§ 1322. Contents of plan**

22
 23 (f) A plan may not materially alter the terms of a loan described in
 24 section 362(b)(19), and *any amounts required to repay such loan*
 25 shall not constitute “disposable income” under section 1325.

26 As relevant here, Section 362(b)(19)(A) generally provides that the automatic stay does not
 27 prohibit “withholding of income from a debtor’s wages and collection of amounts withheld,
 28 under the debtor’s agreement authorizing that withholding and collection for the benefit of a
 pension, profit-sharing, stock bonus, or other plan established under section 401, 403, 408, 408A,
 414, 457, or 510(c) of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, that is sponsored by the employer of
 the debtor, or an affiliate, successor, or predecessor of such employer, *to the extent that the*
amounts withheld and collected are used solely for payments relating to a loan from a plan
 under section 408(b)(1) of the Employee Retirement Income Security Act of 1974 or is subject to
 section 72(p) of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986[.]” (emphasis added).

1 described in section 362(b)(19) and any amounts required to repay such loan shall
2 not constitute ‘disposable income’ under section 1325.’ This section highlights
3 another reason why Prigge’s voluntary contribution to his 401(k) plan is not an
4 allowable expense under the facts of this case. *Egebjerg* held that it was error to
5 allow the debtor to deduct his 401(k) loan repayment from disposable income for
6 purposes of the means test, even though § 1322(f) would specifically allow
7 repayment of a loan from a 401(k) plan in a chapter 13. The instant case does not
8 involve repayment of a loan, however, but instead involves Prigge’s voluntary
9 contributions to his 401(k) plan.

10 Prigge, 441 B.R. at 677.

11 Having drawn a careful distinction in the chapter 13 disposable income calculus between
12 the treatment of 401(k) loan repayments specifically dealt with under the plain language of
13 Section 1322(f) on the one hand, and voluntary contributions to 401(k) plans that are not
14 addressed in Section 1322(f) on the other, Judge Kirscher turned to the canons of statutory
15 construction to further bolster his analysis:

16 No provision similar to § 1322(f) (excluding repayment of 401(k) loans from
17 disposable income) is cited by the Debtor as authority to exclude voluntary 401(k)
18 contributions, and the Court is aware of none. Another canon of statutory
19 construction provides: “Where Congress includes particular language in one
20 section of a statute but omits it in another, it is generally presumed that Congress
21 acts intentionally and purposely in the disparate inclusion or exclusion.” *Keene*
22 *Corp. v. United States*, 508 U.S. 200, 208, 113 S. Ct. 2035, 2040, 124 L.Ed.2d
23 118 (1993) (internal quotation marks and alterations omitted.). If Congress had
24 intended to exclude voluntary 401(k) contributions from disposable income it
25 could have drafted § 1322(f) to provide for such an exclusion, or provided one
26 elsewhere. The absence of any exclusion of voluntary 401(k) contributions from
27 the Code simply reinforces the Court’s conclusion that *Egebjerg* and the IRS
28 guidelines provide that contributions to voluntary retirement plans are not a

1 necessary expense. *Egebjerg*, 574 F.3d at 1052.

2 Prigge, 441 B.R. at 677.

3 The Prigge Court was aware of and considered the “hanging paragraph” at this point in
4 its analysis by way of footnote 5, which reads:

5 Section 541(b)(7) “broadly excludes from ‘property of the estate’ funds ‘withheld
6 by an employer from the wages of employees’ as contributions to specified types
7 of employee-benefit plans, deferred compensation plans, and tax-deferred annuity
8 plans. *It seems intended to protect amounts withheld by employers from
9 employees that are in the employer’s hands at the time of filing bankruptcy,
10 prior to remission of the funds to the plan.*” 5 COLLIER ON BANKRUPTCY,
11 ¶ 541.22C[1] (15th ed. rev.) This subparagraph further provides that such
12 amounts do “not constitute disposable income, as defined in section 1325(b)(2).”
13 11 U.S.C. § 541(b)(7).

14 Prigge, 441 B.R. at 677 n. 5.

15 After noting that mandatory plan contributions “would not be voluntary and prohibited
16 under Egebjerg,” the Prigge court concluded:

17 In sum, the Court finds that the Debtor has failed to satisfy his burden of proof
18 under the disposable income test of § 1325(b)(2) and (3), and § 707(b)(2)(A).

19 Confirmation of Debtor’s amended Plan must be denied because of his exclusion
20 from plan payments of \$1,181.08 in voluntary contributions to his 401(k) plan.³²⁶

21 **II. In re McCullers**

22 Not long after Prigge was decided, other courts within the Ninth Circuit were faced with
23 the same vexing issue: how to properly address an above-median income chapter 13 debtor’s
24 voluntary 401(k) contributions in the chapter 13 disposable income calculus in a manner
25 consistent with the “hanging paragraph” of Section 541(b)(7). In In re McCullers, 451 B.R. 498
26 (Bankr. N.D. Cal. 2011),³²⁷ when calculating disposable income, the above-median income

27
28 ³²⁶Prigge, 441 B.R. at 677-78.

³²⁷The McCullers decision was penned by Hon. Thomas E. Carlson.

1 debtor claimed a total deduction of \$1,921.00 per month related to his 401(k) retirement plan.
2 That sum included both a loan repayment component and ongoing voluntary plan contribution
3 component. McCullers, 451 B.R. at 499. Although the debtor's claimed \$1,921.00 monthly
4 401(k) plan deduction did not specify how much of the total was attributable to loan repayment
5 and how much resulted from voluntary plan contributions, the McCullers court noted that in the
6 last prepetition pay period, the debtor "made a new contribution of \$1,768 and a loan payment of
7 \$721. Debtor acknowledges that his employer does not require him to make any contributions to
8 his 401(k) plan, and that all proposed contributions to that plan are voluntary." McCullers, 451
9 B.R. at 499-500.

10 The chapter 13 trustee in McCullers objected to confirmation of the debtor's proposed
11 plan. The trustee's objection was summarized by Judge Carlson in the following fashion:

12 Trustee contends that as a matter of law Debtor is not entitled to deduct any
13 voluntary retirement contributions in calculating his disposable income. Trustee
14 acknowledges that under sect 1322(f) Debtor is entitled to deduct payments
15 necessary to repay the loan from his 401(k) plan, but contends that the loan will
16 be repaid after 32 months, and that plan payments should be increased once the
17 loan is repaid.

18 McCullers, 451 B.R. at 500.

19 The McCullers court described the above-median income chapter 13 debtor's argument
20 in response to the trustee's confirmation objection this way:

21 Debtor contends that, under section 541(b)(7), he is entitled to deduct
22 contributions in the maximum amount permissible under a 401(k) plan, and that
23 the total amount deducted over the life of the plan does not exceed the deductions
24 authorized under section 1322(f) and section 541(b)(7). Debtor further contends
25 that his ongoing contributions are reasonable and necessary to provide for his
26 retirement in light of his age and existing retirement savings.

27 McCullers, 451 B.R. at 499. Judge Carlson then framed the issue before him:

28 Trustee's second objection to confirmation raises a more difficult question,

1 whether subsection 541(b)(7) authorized Debtor to deduct voluntary postpetition
2 contributions to his 401(k) retirement plan in determining the disposable income
3 he must devote to payment of his creditors.

4 McCullers, 451 B.R. at 502.

5 Looking first to the statutory framework controlling that issue, the McCullers court
6 observed that:

7 Section 541(b)(7) provides the only means by which an *above-median-income*
8 chapter 13 debtor³²⁸ can make *voluntary* postpetition contributions to a qualified
9 retirement plan over the objection of a creditor or the trustee. Under section
10 1325(b)(1), a chapter 13 plan can be confirmed over the objection of the trustee or
11 an unsecured creditor only if the debtor contributes all “projected disposable
12 income” to the plan. The calculation of “projected disposable income” begins
13 with the calculation of “disposable income,” which is defined as current monthly
14 income less necessary expenses. § 1325(b)(2). For an above-median income
15 debtor, necessary expenses are limited to those recognized in IRS debt-collection
16 guidelines. §§ 707(b)(2) and 1325(b)(3). Under the IRS guidelines, mandatory
17 retirement contributions are deductible, but voluntary contributions are not.
18 *Egebjerg v. Anderson (In re Egebjerg)*, 574 F.3d 1045, 1051-52 (9th Cir. 2009);
19 *In re Prigge*, 441 B.R. 667, 676-77 (Bankr. D. Mont. 2010). Debtor does not
20 contend that any of the contributions he seeks to deduct are required by his
21 employer. Thus, the question presented is whether the very specific provisions of
22 subsection 541(b)(7), discussed below, override the more general provisions of
23 subsections 707(b)(2) and 1322(b) just described.

24 McCullers, 451 B.R. at 501 (emphasis in original).

25 The McCullers court recognized that the cases addressing the interplay between the

26
27 ³²⁸At footnote 6 in McCullers, Judge Carlson noted that “[p]ost-petition retirement
28 contributions of below-median-income debtors are not governed by section 707(b) and the IRS
guidelines, and are instead governed by more general principles of necessity and reasonableness.
§1325(b)(2), (3).” 451 B.R. at 501.

1 “hanging paragraph” in Section 541(b)(7) and the disposable income calculus under Section
2 1325(b) were anything but consistent:

3 The reported decisions on section 541(b)(7) are split among three highly
4 divergent interpretations: (1) that the debtor may continue to contribute at the rate
5 he or she contributed prepetition; (2) that the debtor may contribute the maximum
6 amount permitted under the statute governing the type of plan at issue; and (3)
7 that section 541(b)(7) does not authorize postpetition contributions in any amount.

8 McCullers, 451 B.R. at 501.

9 The court in McCullers conducted a thorough review of each of the three lines of cases it
10 had identified, including in that review an analysis of the Prigge decision and the cases cited by
11 Ms. Aquino in support of confirmation of Plan #2. In conducting that review, Judge Carlson
12 noted:

13 Finally, one bankruptcy court held that section 541(b)(7) does not authorize a
14 chapter 13 debtor to make voluntary postpetition retirement contributions in any
15 amount. *In re Prigge*, 441 B.R. 667, 676-78 (Bankr. D. Mont. 2010); *cf. In re*
16 *Braulick*, 360 B.R. 327, 330-21 (Bankr. D. Mont. 2006) (similarly interpreting
17 § 541(b)(7) regarding a deferred compensation plan).

18
19 *Prigge* noted that in enacting section 1322(f), Congress expressly excluded from
20 disposable income all amounts necessary to repay a loan from the debtor’s
21 retirement plan, and placed that exclusion within the confines of chapter 13 itself.
22 *Prigge* noted that Congress did not adopt a similarly broad and unambiguous
23 exclusion for postpetition contributions to a retirement plan. The court concluded
24 from this pattern that Congress did not intend to create any exclusion for
25 postpetition retirement contributions, and that the function of section 541(b)(7)
26 was merely to clarify that retirement contributions withheld prepetition and still in
27 the possession of the employer on the petition date are neither property of the
28 estate nor postpetition income to the debtor. *Id.* at 677 n. 5.

1 McCullers, 451 B.R. at 503.

2 In ultimately deciding that the logic of the Prigge decision was more persuasive than the
3 other lines of cases he had identified, Judge Carlson stated:

4 Section 541(b)(7) provides that certain contributions to qualified plans are
5 excluded from property of the estate, and concludes with the language at issue
6 here: “*except that* such amount under this paragraph shall not constitute
7 disposable income. (emphasis added). Use of the term “except that” suggests that
8 the purpose of the language is merely to counteract any suggestion that the
9 exclusion of such contributions from property of the estate constitutes postpetition
10 income to the debtor. If Congress had intended to exclude prepetition
11 contributions from the calculation of disposable income more generally, it would
12 have been much more natural for Congress to provide that such contributions are
13 excluded from property of the estate “and” in the calculation of disposable
14 income.

15
16 *Prigge’s* more limited interpretation is reinforced by the fact that Congress used
17 much more direct language in excluding retirement loan repayments from
18 disposable income. Section 1322(f) was placed within the confines of chapter 13
19 itself, and states explicitly “any amounts required to repay such loan shall not
20 constitute ‘disposable income’ under section 1325.”

21 McCullers, 451 B.R. at 504 (emphasis in original).

22 Focusing on the “except that” language in the “hanging paragraph” of Section 541(b)(7),
23 the McCullers court observed:

24 Congress’ use of the words “except that” is entirely consistent with the *Prigge*
25 decision, which held that the purpose of the statute was merely to clarify that the
26 exclusion of certain prepetition contributions from property of the estate did not
27 give rise to disposable income to the debtor. *Prigge*, 441 B.R. at 677 n. 5. This
28 court is mindful of its obligation to adopt an interpretation that accords some

1 effect to the statutory language in question, and that *Prigge* gives that language a
2 very limited effect, because it is unlikely even without the language in question
3 that excluding sums earned by the debtor prepetition from property of the estate
4 would ever be construed as creating postpetition disposable income to debtor.
5 *Prigge's* limited reading is entirely appropriate, however, because the statutory
6 language itself discloses very modest aims. In using the words "except that,"
7 Congress suggests its only purpose was to negate any inference that the exclusion
8 of such contributions from property of the estate gives rise to income to the
9 debtor.

10 McCullers, 451 B.R. at 504-05.

11 The McCullers court ultimately sustained the trustee's objection to confirmation of the
12 debtor's plan, holding:

13 Trustee's objection to confirmation of Debtor's chapter 13 plan is sustained. In
14 calculating disposable income, Debtor may deduct loan repayments to his 401(k)
15 retirement plan only until that loan is repaid. So long as Trustee or an unsecured
16 creditor objects, this above-median-income Debtor may not make voluntary
17 postpetition contributions to his retirement plan. Debtor shall promptly file an
18 amended chapter 13 plan.

19 McCullers, 451 B.R. at 505.

20 Judge Carlson made it clear that the holding in McCullers was not a blanket prohibition
21 that would preclude all chapter 13 debtors from making any postbankruptcy contributions to
22 qualified retirement plans:

23 [T]here are circumstances in which a chapter 13 debtor can make post-petition
24 contributions to a qualified benefit plan. First, the court need not determine
25 disposable income or projected disposable income unless the trustee or an
26 unsecured creditor objects to confirmation of the plan. § 1325. Thus, it is the
27 trustee and unsecured creditors who determine the reasonableness of voluntary
28 retirement contributions of an above-median-income debtor. Second,

1 contributions required by an employer can be deducted in determining disposable
2 income under the IRS guidelines incorporated into section 707(b). *Egebjerg*, 574
3 F. 3d at 1051-52. Third, the expenses that may be claimed by a below-median-
4 income debtor are not limited to those specified in section 707(b) and the IRS
5 guidelines, and such a debtor may be able to establish that voluntary contributions
6 are reasonable and necessary expenses. In the present decision, the court decided
7 only that section 541(b)(7) does not alter these general rules, but was enacted for
8 the very limited purpose described in *Prigge*.

9 McCullers, 451 B.R. at 505 n. 8.

10 III. In re Parks

11 Two weeks after the McCullers decision was issued, Judge Kirscher issued an
12 unpublished decision in a case that invited him to review his legal analysis in Prigge. In re
13 Parks, 2011 WL 2493071 (Bankr. D. Mont. June 22, 2011).³²⁹ In Parks, Judge Kirscher followed
14 the same analytical path he had charted in Prigge, noting:

15 On the issue of disposable income, this Court previously held in *In re Prigge*, 441
16 B.R. 667, 676-77 (Bankr. D. Mont. 2010), that Congress expressly excluded from
17 disposable income all amounts necessary to repay a loan from the debtor's
18 retirement plan, and placed that exclusion within the confines of chapter 13 itself.
19 However, the Court also concluded in *Prigge* that Congress did not adopt a
20 similar exclusion for voluntary postpetition contributions to 401(k) and other
21 retirement plans.

22 Parks, 2011 WL 2493071, at *3.

23 The debtors in Parks suggested that in deciding the Prigge case, the court had not been
24 presented with an argument predicated upon the “hanging paragraph” of section 541(b)(7).
25 Judge Kirscher swiftly disposed of that contention observing:

26
27 ³²⁹The unpublished decision in Parks was later appealed to, and affirmed by, the Ninth
28 Circuit Bankruptcy Appellate Panel. The appellate decision is discussed infra. The full citation
to the bankruptcy court's decision in Parks is In re Parks, 2011 WL 2493071 (Bankr. D. Mont.
June 22, 2011), aff'd, 475 B.R. 703 (9th Cir. BAP 2012).

1 At this time, Debtors urge the Court to reexamine its holding in *Prigge* “in light of
2 an argument that apparently was not presented to this Court at that time[.]”
3 namely that under 11 U.S.C. § 541(b)(7), Debtors’ voluntary contributions to their
4 401(k) plans do not constitute disposable income.

5
6 In *Prigge*, 441 B.R. at 677, this Court addressed § 541(b)(7) in footnote 5,
7 writing:

8 Section 541(b)(7) “broadly excludes from ‘property of the estate’ funds
9 ‘withheld by an employer from the wages of employees’ as contributions
10 to specified types of employee-benefit plans, deferred compensation plans,
11 and tax-deferred annuity plans. It seems intended to protect amounts
12 withheld by employers from employees that are in the employer’s hands at
13 the time of filing bankruptcy, prior to remission of the funds to the plan.”

14 5 COLLIER ON BANKRUPTCY, ¶ 541.22C[1] (15th ed. rev.) This
15 subparagraph further provides that such amounts do “not constitute
16 disposable income, as defined in section 1325(b)(2).” 11 U.S.C.
17 § 541(b)(7).

18 Parks, 2011 WL 2493071, at *3.

19 In Parks, Judge Kirscher reiterated his view of the proper interpretation of the “hanging
20 paragraph” in section 541(b)(7) the chapter 13 disposable income calculus:

21 Section 541 defines what constitutes property of the estate as of the petition date
22 and consistent with *Prigge*, this Court still adheres to the conclusion that
23 § 541(b)(7) only applies to retirement plan contributions withheld by employers
24 from employees that are in the employer’s hands as of a debtor’s petition date.

25 Parks, 2011 WL 2493071, at *3. Noting that the McCullers court had examined the Prigge
26 decision, conducted an analysis of the decisions that had reached conclusions different from
27 Prigge, found the logic in Prigge to be more persuasive, and had rejected the argument advanced
28

1 by the debtors, the Parks court ultimately “decline[d] to reconsider its prior ruling in *Prigge*.”³³⁰

2 **IV. In re Green**

3 The United States Bankruptcy Court for the Eastern District of California adopted the
4 holdings in Prigge and McCullers in an unpublished decision. In re Green, 2012 WL 8255556
5 (Bankr. E.D. Cal. 2012).³³¹ The Green case involved a chapter 13 debtor with above-median
6 income.³³² Judge Lee noted that in calculating monthly disposable income under Section
7 1325(b)(2):

8 On Line 55 of the Means Test, the Debtor claim[ed] a deduction in the amount of
9 \$2,402.21 per month as a “Qualified retirement deduction.” There is no dispute
10 that the Debtor has actually been making a monthly contribution to her 403(b)
11 retirement plan and that the contribution is voluntary, as opposed to mandatory.

12 Green, 2012 WL 8255556, at *1.³³³

13 The Green court summarized the impact of the \$2,402.21 voluntary retirement plan
14 deduction on the debtor’s proposed debt repayment plan:

15 With the retirement contribution, the Debtor reports a monthly disposable income
16 on Line 59 of her Means Test in the amount of \$1,894.01 (\$113,640 over the 60-
17 month term of the Plan). Her Plan proposes to pay \$2,520 per month to the
18 Trustee and distribute 37% to unsecured creditors with claims estimated in the
19 amount of \$305,390.32 (\$51,916.35). There is no dispute that the proposed
20 distribution to unsecured creditors satisfies the chapter 7 “best interest” test.
21 However, without the disputed retirement deduction, the Debtor’s monthly
22 disposable income will increase to approximately \$4,296.22 (less an appropriate
23 adjustment for any additional income taxes attributable to loss of the tax deferred
24 deduction). This would result in a substantially higher distribution to the
25 unsecured creditors.

26
27 ³³⁰Parks, 2011 WL 2493071, at *4.

³³¹The Green decision was written by Hon. W. Richard Lee.

³³²Green, 2012 WL 8255556, at *1.

³³³A monthly payment of \$2,402.21 over a 60 month term yields the sum of \$144,132.60.

1 Green, 2012 WL 8255556, at *1.

2 The debtor in Green sought confirmation of her plan, the chapter 13 trustee objected “on
3 the grounds that it does not provide for all of the Debtor’s projected disposable income to be
4 applied to make payments to unsecured creditors in compliance with 11 U.S.C. §
5 1325(b)(1)(B).” Judge Lee framed the issue before him as follows:

6 This issue before the court is whether *voluntary* contributions made by an above-
7 median income debtor to a qualified retirement plan, such as a 401(k) or as here, a
8 403(b) plan, may be deducted from a debtor’s current monthly income for the
9 purpose of determining, prospectively, how much the debtor can and should pay
10 to her unsecured creditors. The ultimate question is whether the “exclusion”
11 (from disposable income) language in § 541(b)(7)(A)(i)(III) and (B)(i)(III) applies
12 to all qualified retirement contributions or just to prepetition contributions.

13 Green, 2012 WL 8255556, at *1-2.

14 After observing that the arguments of the parties had been well briefed, the Green court
15 held:

16 The court has reviewed the various cases and considered the three competing
17 theories and concludes that the cases in support of the Trustee’s Objection reach
18 the correct result. *In re Prigge*, 441 B.R. 667 (Bankr. D. Montana 2010); *In re*
19 *McCullers*, 451 B.R. 498 (Bankr. N.D. Cal. 2011). The Debtor may not take a
20 deduction, in her disposable [income] calculation, for contributions she wishes to
21 make voluntarily to a 403(b) retirement plan.³³⁴

22 V. Parks BAP

23 Meanwhile, the debtors in Parks, chagrined that confirmation of their plan had been
24 denied, appealed Judge Kirscher’s decision to the Ninth Circuit Bankruptcy Appellate Panel.
25 Parks v. Drummond (*In re Parks*), 475 B.R. 703 (9th Cir. BAP 2012).³³⁵ In Parks BAP, the
26

27 ³³⁴Green, 2012 WL 8255556, at *2.

28 ³³⁵For clarity and avoidance of doubt, the Court will refer to this appellate decision as
“Parks BAP.”

1 panel framed the issue before it as follows:

2 Whether a chapter 13 debtor’s voluntary post-petition retirement contributions are
3 excluded from his or her disposable income under § 541(b)(7).³³⁶

4 Parks BAP, 475 B.R. at 706.

5 In conducting its review of Judge Kirscher’s decision at the bankruptcy court level, the
6 panel in Parks BAP made it clear that it viewed the issue before it as one of statutory
7 interpretation:

8 Our resolution of this case turns on the interpretation of § 541(b)(7)(A), which
9 was added to the list of exclusions from property of the estate in 2005 with the
10 enactment of the Bankruptcy Abuse Prevention and Consumer Protection Act
11 (“BAPCPA”), Pub. L. No. 109-8, 119 Stat 23.

12

13 Questions of statutory interpretation begin with the plain language of the statute.
14 *Lamie v. U.S. Trustee*, 540 U.S. 526, 534, 124 S. Ct. 1023, 157 L. Ed. 2d 1024
15 (2004). If the statute is clear, the inquiry is at its end, and we enforce the statute
16 on its terms. *United States v. Ron Pair Enters., Inc.*, 489 U.S. 235, 241, 109 S.
17 Ct. 1026, 103 L. Ed. 2d 290 (1989). If the plain meaning of the statutory
18 language is not clear, the statute’s context within the overall statutory framework
19 should be examined. *Davis v. Mich. Dept. of Treasury*, 489 U.S. 803, 809, 109 S.
20 Ct. 1500, 103 L. Ed. 2d 891 (1989) (“[S]tatutory language cannot be construed in
21 a vacuum. It is a fundamental canon of statutory construction that the words of a
22 statute must be read in their context and with a view to their place in the overall

23
24 ³³⁶The scope of the issue framed by the Parks BAP panel is, in this Court’s view, more
25 properly limited to chapter 13 cases filed by above-median income chapter 13 debtors in which a
26 creditor or trustee has objected to confirmation due to the debtor’s voluntary (as distinguished
27 from mandatory) post-petition retirement plan contributions. As explained by Judge Carlson in
28 McCullers, the issue identified in Parks BAP does not arise in the absence of a creditor or trustee
objection, if the contested post-petition retirement plan contributions are mandatory, or in
chapter 13 cases filed by under-median chapter 13 debtors. See McCullers, 451 B.R. at 505 n.
8.

1 statutory scheme.”).

2 Parks BAP, 475 B.R. at 707.

3 The panel in Parks BAP had little trouble finding both that the “hanging paragraph” was
4 ambiguous, and that it had spawned divergent decisions from various courts:

5 As with other provisions contained in BAPCPA, applying statutory interpretation
6 rules to discern Congress’s intent in adding § 541(b)(7) is easier said than done.

7 In this case, the statute’s placement within § 541 instead of chapter 13 and its
8 reference to disposable income under § 1325(b)(2) in the hanging paragraph
9 reflects its ambiguity. These contextual conundrums have split the courts

10 nationwide. Compare *Baxter v. Johnson (In re Johnson)*, 346 B.R. 256, 263

11 (Bankr. S.D. Ga. 2006) (holding that § 541(b)(7) excludes all voluntary retirement
12 contributions, both pre and postpetition, from disposable income) and the cases

13 following *Johnson* with *In re Prigge*, 441 B.R. 667 (holding § 541(b)(7) does not
14 permit exclusion of postpetition voluntary retirement contributions in any amount

15 when determining disposable income); *In re McCullers*, 451 B.R. 498, 503-05

16 (Bankr. N.D. Cal. 2011) (same); *Seafort v. Burden (In re Seafort)*, 669 F.3d 662,
17 673-74 (6th Cir. 2012) (same).³³⁷ Although none of these decisions are binding

18 on us, we find the *Prigge* line of cases persuasive.

19 Parks BAP, 475 B.R. at 707.

20 To resolve the perceived ambiguity created by the “hanging paragraph” in Section
21 541(b)(7), and provide detail as to why it found Prigge and its progeny more persuasive than the
22 disparate holdings from courts outside of the Ninth Circuit, the Parks BAP panel turned first to
23 the “language and structure of § 541, which defines property of the estate generally, as well as its
24 relationship to § 1306, which completes the definition of property of the estate for purposes of
25 chapter 13.” Parks BAP, 475 B.R. at 707. The panel in Parks BAP observed:

26 Section 541(a)(1) defines property of the estate as including “all legal or equitable
27 interest of the debtor in property as of the commencement of the case” and

28 ³³⁷The Seafort case is examined in more detail infra.

1 § 541(a)(6) states that “earnings from services performed by an individual debtor
2 after the commencement of the case” are not brought into the estate. Under the
3 plain reading, “as of the commencement of the case”, a debtor’s postpetition
4 earnings are not included in property of the estate. However, because this is a
5 chapter 13 case, we cannot ignore the relationship between § 541 and § 1306.
6 Section 1306(a) states:

7 Property of the estate includes, in addition to the property specified in
8 section 541 of this title –

9

10 (2) earnings from services performed by the debtor after the
11 commencement of the case but before the case is closed,
12 dismissed, or converted to a case under chapter 7, 11, or 12
13 of this title, whichever occurs first.

14 “Section 1306(a) expressly incorporates § 541. Read together, § 541 fixes
15 property of the estate as of the date of filing, while § 1306 adds to the ‘property of
16 the estate’ property interests which arise post-petition.” *In re Seafort*, 669 F.3d at
17 667. It is § 1306(a)(2) which operates to bring the debtor’s earnings from
18 postpetition services into his or her estate.”

19 Parks BAP, 475 B.R. at 707-08.

20 Having reviewed the controlling provisions of the Code, the Parks BAP panel next
21 examined the meaning of Section 541(b)(7) and its “hanging paragraph”:

22 Given this statutory framework, the question then becomes what is “excluded”
23 from property of the estate under § 541(b)(7)(A) which also does not constitute
24 disposable income? In answering this question, we keep in mind that statutory
25 provisions are to be read in harmony in the context of the whole statute.

26 *Houglan v. Lomas & Nettleton Co. (In re Houglan)*, 886 F.2d 1182, 1184 (9th
27 Cir. 1989) (citing *Davis v. Mich. Dept. of Treasury*, 489 U.S. at 809, 109 S. Ct.
28 1500). All parts of a statute are to be read as a whole, and in harmony with one

1 another, and not in conflict. *Culver, LLC v. Chiu (In re Chiu)*, 266 B.R. 743, 747,
2 750 (9th Cir. BAP 2001), *aff'd*, 304 F.3d 905 (9th Cir. 2002). In light of these
3 principles, by reading § 541(a)(1) and § 541(b)(7) together, the most reasonable
4 interpretation of § 541(b)(7)(A) is that it excludes from property of the estate only
5 those 401(k) contributions made before the petition date. *In re Seafort*, 669 F.3d
6 at 673; *In re McCullers*, 451 B.R. at 503-05; *see also In re Prigge*, 441 B.R. at
7 677 n. 5 (noting that § 541(b)(7) “seems intended to protect amounts withheld by
8 employers from employees that are in the employer’s hands at the time of filing
9 bankruptcy, prior to remission of the funds to the plan.” 5 COLLIER ON
10 BANKRUPTCY, ¶ 541.22C[1] (15th ed. rev.)). Otherwise, as noted by the Sixth
11 Circuit in *In re Seafort*, if “contributions to a qualified retirement plan never
12 constitute property of a bankruptcy estate . . . Congress would not have needed to
13 include an additional provision in § 541(b)(7)(A) stating that such contributions
14 are excluded from disposable income.” 669 F.3d at 673.

15 Parks BAP, 475 B.R. at 708.³³⁸

16 In order to give substantive meaning to the entire text of the “hanging paragraph” in
17 Section 541(b)(7), given its placement within the Code section defining property of the estate,
18 the Parks BAP held:

19 From here, it follows that “such amount” referred to in the hanging paragraph of §
20 541(b)(7)(A) means that only prepetition contributions shall not constitute
21 disposable income. *In re McCullers*, 451 B.R. at 503-04. As a consequence, we
22 are persuaded that the term “except that” in the hanging paragraph was designed
23 simply to clarify that the voluntary retirement contributions excluded from
24 property of the estate are not postpetition income to the debtor. *Id.* at 504-05.
25 Finally, to give meaning to the words “under this subparagraph” found in the
26 hanging paragraph, it is reasonable to conclude that “Congress intentionally
27 limited the type of contributions to qualified retirement plans that would be
28

³³⁸The Seafort decision referenced in Parks BAP is discussed in more detail below.

1 excluded from disposable income, namely those ‘under this subparagraph’, §
2 541(b)(7)(A), which in turn governs only those contributions in effect as of the
3 commencement of a debtor’s bankruptcy case, per §541(a)(1).” *In re Seafort*, 669
4 F.3d at 673.

5 Parks BAP, 475 B.R. at 708.

6 Like the Prigge and McCullers courts, Parks BAP highlighted the fact that in adopting
7 changes to chapter 13 of the Code under BAPCPA, Congress expressly excluded retirement plan
8 loan payments from disposable income,³³⁹ but did not provide an express exclusion for voluntary
9 retirement plan contributions:

10 We also attach significance to the fact that § 1306(a)(2) makes postpetition
11 earnings of a debtor part of his or her estate but nowhere in chapter 13 are
12 voluntary retirement contributions excluded from disposable income. To the
13 contrary, when Congress amended [sic] BAPCPA, it chose to exclude the
14 repayment of 401(k) loans from disposable income in § 1322(f). “Where
15 Congress includes particular language in one section of a statute but omits it in
16 another, it is generally presumed that Congress acts intentionally and purposely in
17 the disparate inclusion or exclusion.” *Keene Corp. v. United States*, 508 U.S.
18 200, 208, 113 S. Ct. 2035, 124 L. Ed. 2d 118 (1993). Accordingly, it is likely
19 “that Congress did not intend to treat voluntary 401(k) contributions like 401(k)
20 loan repayments, because it did not similarly exclude them from ‘disposable
21 income’ within Chapter 13 itself.” *In re Seafort*, 669 F.3d at 672. ***Simply put,***
22 ***without a clearer direction comparable to the carve out from disposable income***
23 ***for the repayment of retirement loans in § 1322(f), it seems unlikely that***
24 ***Congress intended § 541(b)(7)(A) to bestow a benefit on above-median chapter***
25 ***13 debtors while their creditors absorbed an even greater loss.***

26
27
28

³³⁹Section 1322(f), supra.

1 Parks BAP, 475 B.R. at 708-09 (emphasis added).³⁴⁰

2 Like the bankruptcy courts in Parks and McCullers, the Parks BAP panel also looked to
3 the Ninth Circuit's holding in Egebjerg in the course of its analysis, noting:

4 Further support for the *Prigge* holding comes from other sections of the Code as
5 well. Section 1325(b)(2)(A)(i) states that “disposable income means current
6 monthly income received by the debtor . . . less amounts reasonably to be
7 expended . . . for the maintenance or support of the debtor . . .” Here, because
8 debtors’ income exceeded the state median, the “amounts reasonably needed to be
9 expended” are determined by the “means test” set forth in § 707(b)(2). §
10 1325(b)(3). Voluntary contributions to 401(k) retirement plans are not mentioned
11 as “reasonable and necessary expenses” under the “means test” set forth in
12 § 707(b)(2)(A) & (B). *In re Seafort*, 669 F.3d at 672; *see also In re Prigge*, 441
13 B.R. at 676 (citing *Egebjerg v. Anderson (In re Egebjerg)*, 574 F.3d 1045, 1052
14 (9th Cir. 2009) (citing Internal Revenue Manual § 5.15.1.23)). Congress’s failure
15 to mention contributions to 401(k) retirement plans as reasonable and necessary
16 expenses in § 707(b)(2) suggests that Congress did not intend § 541(b)(7)(A) to
17 exclude postpetition 401(k) contributions from disposable income.

18 Parks BAP, 475 B.R. at 709.

19 The Parks BAP panel was mindful that Egebjerg was not a chapter 13 case, but a chapter

20
21 ³⁴⁰This portion of the logic set forth in Parks BAP is entirely consistent with Congress’
22 stated intent when it enacted BAPCPA, and the means test embodied in it. As has been
expressly recognized by the United States Supreme Court:

23 “Congress enacted the Bankruptcy Abuse Prevention and Consumer Protection Act of
24 2005 (BAPCPA or Act) to correct perceived abuses of the bankruptcy system.” Milavetz,
25 Gallop & Milavetz, P.A. v. United States, 559 U.S. 229, 231 – 232, 130 S. Ct. 1324,
26 1329, 176 L. Ed. 2d 79 (2010). *In particular, Congress adopted the means test—“[t]he*
27 *heart of [BAPCPA's] consumer bankruptcy reforms,” H.R. Rep. No. 109–31, pt. 1, p. 2*
28 *(2005) (hereinafter H.R. Rep.), and the home of the statutory language at issue here—*
to help ensure that debtors who can pay creditors do pay them. See, e.g., ibid. (under
BAPCPA, “debtors [will] repay creditors the maximum they can afford”).

Ransom v. FIA Card Services, N.A., 562 U.S. 61, 64 (2011) (emphasis added).

1 7 case in which the debtor had unsuccessfully argued that 401(k) loan repayments qualified as an
2 “other necessary expense” in the means testing process under Section 707(b)(2).³⁴¹ Finding that
3 procedural difference to be inconsequential, the Parks BAP court stated:

4 We also agree that the Ninth Circuit’s decision in *In re Egebjerg*, 574 F.3d 1045,
5 which was heavily relied upon by the *Prigge* court, lends support to the
6 interpretation discussed above notwithstanding the nuanced difference of the
7 issues. There, the Ninth Circuit rejected the chapter 7 debtor’s argument that his
8 401(k) loan repayments qualified as an “other necessary expense” for purposes of
9 applying the means test under § 707(b)(2). In doing so, the Court noted that
10 “[w]hen it introduced the means test, Congress provided, by reference to the IRS
11 guidelines, specific guidance as to what qualifies as a necessary expense for the
12 purposes of applying that test.” 574 F.3d at 1052. The 401(k) loan repayments
13 were neither listed in any of fifteen categories as expenses which may be
14 considered necessary nor were the repayments of the same kind and character of
15 the expenses allowed elsewhere in the guidelines. *Id.* at 1051-52. The court also
16 noted that “the IRS guidelines themselves provide that ‘[c]ontributions to
17 voluntary retirement plans are not a necessary expense.’ ” *Id.* at 1052. Although
18 the IRS guidelines do not prevail over a plain reading of § 541(b)(7)(A), they do
19 provide the “specific guidance that [401(k) contributions] are not a necessary
20 expense, in any amount.” *In re Prigge*, 441 B.R. at 676.

21 Parks BAP, 475 B.R. at 709.

22 Having travelled the same analytical course charted by the Prigge and McCullers courts,
23 the Parks BAP panel reached the following conclusion:

24 For all these reasons, we hold that § 541(b)(7) does not authorize chapter 13
25 debtors to exclude voluntary postpetition retirement contributions in any amount

26
27 ³⁴¹As noted previously, the means testing process under Section 707(b)(2) is the specific
28 process to be used by bankruptcy courts in addressing the “other necessary expenses” component
of the “disposable income” calculus in cases filed by above-median income chapter 13 debtors
like Ms. Aquino. See Section 1325(b)(3).

1 for purposes of calculating their disposable income. Accordingly, we
2 AFFIRM.³⁴²

3 **c. Post-BAPCPA Cases Holding That If An Above-Median**
4 **Income Chapter 13 Debtor Has Regularly Made Voluntary**
5 **Contributions to a Qualified Retirement Plan Prior to**
6 **Bankruptcy, Post-Petition Contributions In the Pre-Petition**
7 **Amount Can Be Excluded From Disposable Income**

8 At almost exactly the same time as the Ninth Circuit Court of Appeals published its
9 Egebjerg decision, an issue similar to the one now before this Court arose in the United States
10 Bankruptcy Court for the District of Kentucky.

11 **I. In re Seafort**

12 In the case of In re Seafort, 2009 WL 1767627 (Bankr. E.D. Ky. June 22, 2009),³⁴³ the
13 bankruptcy court was faced with the following factual scenario:

14 [Debtors in two consolidated cases] are each eligible participants in their
15 employers' ERISA-qualified retirement plans, each of which is a 401(k) plan
16 funded by voluntary deductions from the Debtor's earnings. Prior to the filing of
17 their respective Chapter 13 petitions, the Debtors had ceased making
18 contributions to their retirement plans and had taken out 401(k) loans. The
19 monthly deductions currently being taken by the Debtors are noted on Schedule I
20 of each plan.

21
22 The 401(k) loans are each scheduled to be paid in full prior to completion of the
23 Debtors' respective Chapter 13 plans. The Debtors have proposed to continue
24

25 ³⁴²Parks BAP, 475 B.R. at 709. The scope of the holding in Parks BAP panel is, in this
26 Court's view, more properly limited to chapter 13 cases filed by above-median income chapter
27 13 debtors in which a creditor or trustee has objected to confirmation due to the debtor's
28 voluntary (as distinguished from mandatory) post-petition retirement plan contributions. See
note 336, supra.

³⁴³The Egebjerg decision was first issued on May 29, 2009, two weeks prior to Seafort,
and was subsequently amended on August 3, 2009. Egebjerg, 574 F.3d at 1045.

1 their payroll deductions as 401(k) contributions after their loans are paid out.
2 Under this course of action, the Debtors' chapter 13 plan payments would not
3 increase on account of their satisfaction of their 401(k) loans. The Trustee,
4 however, contends that in order to present a confirmable plan, each Debtor must
5 propose a step plan in which monthly Chapter 13 plan payments would increase
6 by an amount equal to each Debtor's present 401(k) loan payment.

7 Seafort, 2009 WL 1767627, at *1.³⁴⁴

8 Focusing on the concept of property of the estate under Sections 541 and 1306, and
9 without addressing the separate issue of whether voluntary 401(k) contributions are "amounts
10 reasonably necessary to be expended for the support and maintenance of the debtor" in the
11 context of Section 1325(b)(2), the Seafort court stated:

12 Section 1306 provides in pertinent part that "[p]roperty of the estate includes, in
13 addition to the property specified in section 541 of this title, all property of the
14 kind specified in such section that the debtor acquires after the commencement of
15 the case but before the case is closed, dismissed, or converted to a case under
16 chapter 7, 11, or 12 of this title, whichever occurs first[.]" 11 U.S.C. §1306(a)(1)
17 The Debtors contend that nothing in this language evidences an intent to limit the
18 exclusion provided in section 541(b)(7). This court agrees.

19 Seafort, 2009 WL 1767627, at *2.

20 In reliance on cases that had addressed the question of whether voluntary contributions to
21 qualified retirement plans ran afoul of the good faith confirmation requirements of Section
22 § 1325(a)(3), citing its understanding of the "hanging paragraph," and based upon its sense of
23 Congress' intent when it enacted BAPCPA, the Seafort court stated:

24 The Debtors cite several cases in support of their position. In In re Mati, 390 B.R.
25 11 (Bankr. D. Mass. 2008), the court considered the trustee's good faith challenge
26 to the debtor's 401(k) contributions:

27
28 ³⁴⁴It is not clear from the bankruptcy court's decision in Seafort whether the debtors' income was above or below the applicable median income level.

1 [B]y excluding 401(k) contributions from property of the estate and
2 expressly removing them from the definition of disposable income under
3 section 1325(b), *see* 11 U.S.C. § 541(b)(7), Congress has implemented a
4 policy of protecting and encouraging retirement savings.³⁴⁵ As noted by
5 the court in *In re Johnson*, 346 B.R. 256, 262-63 (Bankr. S.D. Ga. 2006),
6 BAPCPA's amendments to section 1325(b) alter the good faith inquiry
7 under section 1325(a)(3) by narrowing the scope of judicial discretion and
8 excluding certain sources of income that do not need to be committed to
9 Chapter 13 plans. In particular, debtors, pursuant to section 541(b)(7),
10 may shelter contributions to certain qualified employee benefit plans. *Id.*
11 at 263. The court in *Johnson* concluded that the debtors could fund their
12 401(k) plans in good faith as long as their contributions did not exceed the
13 limits legally permitted by their 401(k) plans.

14 Seafort, 2009 WL 1767627, at *2 (emphasis added).³⁴⁶

15 Ultimately, the Seafort court confirmed the debtors' plans, holding:

16 This court agrees with the Mati court's interpretation of the relevant statutory
17 provisions and its understanding of congressional intent. The trustee argues that
18 contributions to a retirement plan are excluded from property of the estate and
19 consideration as disposable income only if the contributions are being made at the
20 time the petition is filed. The court believes, however, that participation in a
21 401(k) plan is an ongoing endeavor, and while loan payments may take the place
22 of contributions for the life of the 401(k) loan, the income stream that funds both
23 loan payments and plan contributions is the same. Loan payments and plan

24 ³⁴⁵When the Seafort decision was issued, the United States Supreme Court had not yet
25 written its Ransom opinion. Ransom contains a much different perspective on the intent of
26 Congress when it enacted BAPCPA. See note 340, *supra*. The same is true with respect to the
27 2008 decision in Mati, relied upon by the Seafort court.

28 ³⁴⁶The Seafort court also noted that "[i]n *Johnson*, the debtors were making contributions
to their 401(k) plans and repaying loans from those plans at the same time." Seafort at *2. Thus,
the facts in Seafort and Johnson are both distinguishable from the facts in Ms. Aquino's case.
Ms. Aquino's case doesn't involve loan repayments at all.

1 contributions are alternative participation vehicles, and neither needs to be
 2 committed to the Debtors' Chapter 13 plans under the reasoning of Mati.³⁴⁷

3 II. Seafort BAP

4 Dissatisfied with the bankruptcy court's holding, the chapter 13 trustee in Seafort
 5 appealed that decision to the Sixth Circuit Bankruptcy Appellate Panel. Burden v. Seafort (*In re*
 6 Seafort), 437 B.R. 204 (6th Cir. BAP 2010).³⁴⁸ The Seafort BAP panel framed the issue before it
 7 as follows:

8 The issue raised in this appeal is whether a chapter 13 debtor who is repaying a
 9 401(k) loan, but not making any 401(k) contributions at the time the bankruptcy
 10 petition is filed, may use the income which becomes available when the loans are
 11 repaid to start making contributions to the debtor's 401(k) plan rather than
 12 committing the extra income to repay creditors.

13 Seafort BAP, 437 B.R. at 205-06.

14 The Seafort BAP summarized the facts of the consolidated cases underpinning the appeal
 15 in the following manner:

16 On November 20, 2008, Deborah Seafort filed a petition for relief under chapter
 17 13 of the Bankruptcy Code. On November 25, 2008, Frederick C. Schuler and
 18 Carrie A. Schuler filed a joint petition for relief under chapter 13 of the
 19 Bankruptcy Code. At the time the debtors filed their respective petitions for
 20

21 ³⁴⁷Seafort, 2009 WL 1767627, at *2. This Court finds Seafort's apparent analytical
 22 conflation of payments on loans from, and voluntary contributions to, a qualified retirement plan
 23 based upon the concept that the same income stream is used to fund them, to be a conundrum.
 24 As noted previously, **payment obligations on loans from** a qualified retirement plan are
 25 expressly excluded from disposable income under the forward-looking provisions of Section
 26 1325(f), a section located within the specific parameters of Chapter 13 of the Code. No similar
 27 forward-looking disposable income exclusion for **voluntary contributions to** a qualified
 28 retirement plan is contained in Section 1306(a) or anywhere else within the specific parameters
 of Chapter 13 of the Code. The more general provisions of Section 541(a) governing the scope
 of the bankruptcy estate when a bankruptcy petition is filed, including the "hanging paragraph,"
 do not alter that fact, as noted and carefully considered by the courts in Prigge, McCullers, and
Parks.

³⁴⁸For clarity and avoidance of doubt, the Court will refer to this appellate decision as
 "Seafort BAP."

1 relief, Deborah Seafort and Frederick C. Shuler (hereinafter collectively
2 “Debtors”) were both eligible participants in their respective employers’ ERISA
3 qualified 401(k) retirement plans. The Debtors were not making contributions to
4 their plans at the time they filed for bankruptcy relief; however, each Debtor was
5 repaying a 401(k) loan. Seafort was paying her loan at the rate of \$254.71 per
6 month, and Schuler was paying \$815.86 per month.

7 Seafort BAP, 437 B.R. at 206.

8 The Seafort BAP panel then summarized the debtors’ plans and the trustee’s responsive
9 confirmation objections:

10 The Debtors each filed a proposed chapter 13 plan which provided for a
11 commitment period of five years.³⁴⁹ Under their respective proposed plans, the
12 loans would be repaid in full before completion of the plans. The plans proposed
13 to complete repayment of the loans and then continue payroll deductions as
14 401(k) contributions in the same amount as the loan payments. The plan
15 payments would not, therefore, increase after the loans were paid in full. The
16 Trustee objected to confirmation of both plans asserting that because the Debtors
17 were not making 401(k) contributions as of the commencement of their
18 bankruptcy cases the Debtors must increase their plan payments by the amount of
19 the loan payments once the loans were paid in full.

20 Seafort BAP, 437 B.R. at 206-07.

21 The Seafort BAP panel next examined how the enactment of BAPCPA impacted
22 repayment of loans from, and voluntary contributions to, qualified retirement plans:

23 Prior to the adoption of [BAPCPA], a chapter 13 debtor could not make
24 contributions to a 401(k) plan because such funds were considered disposable
25 income which had to be committed to the chapter 13 plan. *Harshbarger v. Pees*
26 (*In re Harshbarger*), 66 F.3d 775, 777-78 (6th Cir. 1995). For the same reason,
27

28 ³⁴⁹This finding at least suggests, but does not confirm with certainty, that the debtors in Seafort were above-median income earners. See Section 1325(b)(4)(A)(ii).

1 chapter 13 debtors were also prohibited from repaying a 401(k) loan during the
2 life of a chapter 13 plan, regardless of any adverse consequences which might
3 result from nonpayment. *Id.* The adoption of BAPCPA, however, resulted in
4 several changes to the treatment of ERISA qualified employee benefit plans
5 (“Qualified Plans”). In particular, BAPCPA amended § 541 to add subsection
6 (b)(7) which allows debtors to shelter contributions to certain Qualified Plans
7 from property of the estate. As a result, a debtor may now exclude contributions
8 to Qualified Plans, including contributions to a 401(k) plan, up to the permitted
9 amount of the plan from his bankruptcy estate. *In re Nowlin*, 366 B.R. 670, 676
10 (Bankr. S.D. Tex. 2007) (citing *In re Johnson*, 346 B.R. 256, 263 (Bankr. S.D.
11 Ga. 2006), *aff’d*, No. 07-2446, 2007 WL 4623043 (S.D. Tex. Dec. 28, 2007),
12 *aff’d*, 576 F.3d 258 (5th Cir. 2009). In addition, BAPCPA added subsection (f) to
13 11 U.S.C. § 1322 which prohibits a chapter 13 plan from altering the terms of a
14 401(k) loan and excludes “any amounts” used to repay loans from Qualified Plans
15 from the calculation of a debtor’s “disposable income.” 11 U.S.C. § 1322(f). In
16 sum, BAPCPA changed the way contributions to Qualified Plans and loan
17 payments to such plans are treated in chapter 13 cases.

18 Seafort BAP, 437 B.R. at 207.

19 Looking next at how the enactment of BAPCPA impacted the plan confirmation analysis
20 under Section 1325, the Seafort BAP panel observed:

21 BAPCPA also made changes to 11 U.S.C. § 1325, the Code section which spells
22 out the requirements for confirmation of chapter 13 plans; however, the
23 amendments did not directly address how to treat the income which becomes
24 available when a 401(k) loan is repaid during the applicable commitment period.
25 The Fifth and Eighth Circuit Courts of Appeal have classified the resulting
26 available funds as projected disposable income which must be committed to the
27 debtor’s chapter 13 plan. *McCarty v. Lasowski (In re Lasowski)*, 575 F.3d 815,
28 820 (8th Cir. 2009); *Nowlin v. Peake (In re Nowlin)*, 576 F.3d 258 (5th Cir. 2009).

1 However, no court has addressed the precise question presented by this appeal:
2 whether a debtor, who was not contributing to an ERISA qualified plan when the
3 case was filed, may begin making 401(k) contributions once the 401(k) loan has
4 been repaid.

5 Seafort BAP, 437 B.R. at 207.³⁵⁰

6 Summarizing the three arguments raised by the trustee on appeal, the Seafort BAP panel
7 stated:

8 The Trustee makes three arguments in support of her position that the bankruptcy
9 court erred in permitting these Debtors, who were not making contributions to
10 their 401(k) plans at the commencement of their cases, to exclude the income
11 which became available once their 401(k) loans were repaid from projected
12 disposable income and then use that income to make contributions to a 401(k)
13 plan. First, pursuant to fundamental rules of statutory construction, the Trustee
14 Argues that chapter 13 debtors may only exclude contributions they are making to
15 a 401(k) plan as of the commencement of their case from property of the estate
16 and disposable income. Second, the Trustee asserts that the Debtors' proposed
17 plans did not comply with the disposable income requirements of § 1325(b)(1).
18 Lastly, the Trustee contends that the Debtors' plans were not proposed in good
19 faith.

20 Seafort BAP, 437 B.R. at 207-08.

21 Turning first to the trustee's statutory construction argument, the Seafort BAP panel
22 began its analysis with the text of Section 541(a), noted from that text that the bankruptcy estate
23 is created upon "the commencement of the case," and stated:

24 The definition of "property of the estate" is exceptionally broad and designed to
25 "bring anything of value that the debtors have into the [bankruptcy] estate."

26 *Lyon v. Eiseman (In re Forbes)*, 372 B.R. 321, 330 (6th Cir. BAP 2007) (citation

27 ³⁵⁰The facts in Seafort, as reiterated in Seafort BAP, are distinguishable from those
28 present in Ms. Aquino's case. Ms. Aquino was making voluntary contributions to a qualified
 plan when her case was filed, and hadn't taken out a loan from her 401(k) plan.

1 omitted). While reaching broadly to bring a wide variety of property into the
2 estate, § 541 also provides for a number of exclusions. Subsection (b) lists certain
3 interests which may exist as of the commencement of the case, but are
4 nevertheless excluded from property of the estate. BAPCPA amended § 541(b)
5 by adding subsection (b)(7) to the list of property which could be excluded from
6 property of the estate.

7 Seafort BAP, 437 B.R. at 208.

8 After examining the text of Section 541(b)(7) and the “hanging paragraph” within it, the
9 Seafort BAP panel disagreed with the bankruptcy court’s statutory analysis:

10 In this case, the bankruptcy court concluded that because § 541(b)(7) excludes
11 contributions to a 401(k) plan from property of the estate and excludes the amount
12 of those contributions from being considered disposable income, contributions
13 which commence after the filing of the case must also be excluded from property
14 of the estate. The Panel disagrees. The Panel concludes that the language of §
15 541(a) is clear. Property of the estate under § 541(a)(1) and exclusions from
16 property of the estate under § 541(b) must both be determined on the date of the
17 filing of the case. As provided in the statute, § 541(a) specifically states that “the
18 commencement of a case . . . creates an estate.” Section 541(b) excludes certain
19 property from the definition of “property of the estate.” Read together, § 541(a)
20 and (b) establish a fixed point in time at which parties and the bankruptcy court
21 can evaluate what assets are included or excluded from property of the estate.
22 Section 541(a) clearly establishes this point as the commencement of the case.
23 ***Therefore, only 401(k) contributions that are being made at the commencement***
24 ***of the case are excluded from property of the estate under § 541(b)(7).*** The
25 Panel is not concluding that property which the debtor acquires after the
26 commencement of the case is not subject to the Bankruptcy Code. Instead, the
27 Panel holds that a debtor’s ability to exclude property acquired post-petition from
28 the claims of creditors is not controlled by 11 U.S.C. § 541.

1 Seafort BAP, 437 B.R. at 208-09 (emphasis added).

2 Having established that Section 541 operated to establish the scope of the bankruptcy
3 estate at the commencement of the case, the panel in Seafort BAP then examined the forward-
4 looking text of Section 1306, which expands the bankruptcy estate in chapter 13 cases by
5 bringing the debtor’s postpetition income into it:

6 This panel’s construction of § 541(a) and (b) is consistent with the manner in
7 which “property of the estate” is defined in a Chapter 13 bankruptcy proceeding.
8 Section 1306 provides:

9 (a) Property of the estate includes, in addition to the property specified in
10 section 541 of this title –

11 (1) all property of the kind specified in such section that the debtor
12 acquires after the commencement of the case but before the
13 case is closed, dismissed, or converted to a case under chapter
14 7, 11, or 12 of this title whichever occurs first; and

15 (2) earnings from services performed by the debtor after
16 commencement of the case but before the case is closed,
17 dismissed, or converted to a case under chapter 7, 11, or 12 of
18 this title whichever occurs first.

19 11 U.S.C. § 1306. Notably, this section, which addresses property and earnings
20 that come into existence *after* the debtor files a petition for relief does not exclude
21 401(k) contributions from property of the estate. Rather, § 401(k) contributions
22 are only excluded in § 541 which specifically applies to property in existence at
23 the commencement of the case. Because Congress identified 401(k) contributions
24 as excluded in § 541, but not in § 1306, the Panel concludes that the absence of
25 any reference in § 1306 to 401(k) contributions was intentional. *Hildebrand v.*
26 *Petro (In re Petro)*, 395 B.R. 369, 375 (6th Cir. BAP 2008) (“If a statute uses a
27 particular phrase in one section, but not in another, courts should assume the
28 inclusion or exclusion to have been intentional.”) Congress did not intend for

1 income which becomes available post-petition to be excluded from property of
2 the chapter 13 estate or from the calculation of projected disposable income.

3 Seafort BAP, 437 B.R. at 209.

4 Recognizing a distinction between the fixed concept of “disposable income” and the
5 forward-looking concept of “projected disposable income,” the Seafort BAP panel noted that:

6 The Panel’s conclusion that § 541(b)(7) does not exclude income which becomes
7 available post-petition in order to start making contributions to a 401(k) plan, is
8 also supported by the language in § 541(b)(7) and its reference only to
9 “disposable income.” Conspicuously, § 541(b)(7) makes no reference to
10 “projected disposable income.” Projected disposable income is based on debtor’s
11 income as of confirmation and also allows for “consideration of reasonably
12 certain future events.” *Nowlin v. Peake (In re Nowlin)*, 576 F.3d 258 (5th Cir.
13 2009). Had Congress intended to protect income which becomes available after
14 the petition is filed, Congress could easily have written § 541(b)(7) to read “any
15 amount withheld by an employer ... shall not constitute disposable income as
16 defined in 11 U.S.C. § 1325(b)(2) or projected disposable income under §
17 1325(b)(1)(B).” Income which becomes available after the filing of a case is
18 “projected disposable income” and that income is not excluded from property of
19 the estate. Projected disposable income must be used to pay creditors pursuant to
20 § 1325(b)(1)(B) and may not be used to commence making payments to a 401(k)
21 plan.

22 Seafort BAP, 437 B.R. at 209-10.

23 Turning to the question of Congressional intent in enacting BAPCPA, the Seafort BAP
24 panel noted:

25 This panel’s construction of § 541(a) and (b) and § 1325 is also consistent with
26 the stated objective of BAPCPA. A primary objective of BAPCPA, insofar as
27 consumer bankruptcy was concerned, was to “ensure that debtors repay creditors
28 the maximum they can afford.” H.R. Rep. No. 109-31, pt. 1, at 2 (2005), U.S.

1 Code Cong. & Admin. News 2005, pp. 88, 89. BAPCPA also included various
2 consumer protection reforms. It “allows debtors to shelter from the claims of
3 creditors certain education IRA plans and retirement pension funds.” *Id.* at 104.
4 In explaining the impact of BAPCPA, Congress stated that “[t]he new property-
5 value limitations could make more money available to creditors in some cases,
6 while the exemptions on some retirement . . . savings generally would make less
7 money available.” *Id.* at 115.

8 Seafort BAP, 437 B.R. at 210.

9 Wrapping up its analysis of the trustee’s statutory construction argument on appeal, the
10 panel in Seafort BAP wrote:

11 In regard to retirement savings, Congress clearly intended to strike a balance
12 between protecting debtors’ ability to save for their retirement and requiring that
13 debtors pay their creditors the maximum amount they can afford to pay. ***This***
14 ***balance is best achieved by permitting debtors who are making contributions to***
15 ***a Qualified Plan at the time their case is filed to continue making contributions,***
16 ***while requiring debtors who are not making contributions at the time a case is***
17 ***filed to commit post-petition income which becomes available to the repayment***
18 ***of creditors rather than their own retirement plan.*** To conclude otherwise
19 encourages the improvident behavior that BAPCPA sought to discourage. If the
20 bankruptcy court is affirmed, debtors who were not contributing to their tax
21 qualified plan and borrowing against their own retirement savings may file
22 bankruptcy, repay themselves, and, once the loan is repaid, start contributing
23 again to their own retirement savings. Allowing debtors to do so would tip the
24 delicate balance struck by BAPCPA impermissibly in favor of debtors. On the
25 other hand, allowing debtors who are making contributions at the commencement
26 of the case to continue making those contributions furthers the goal of
27 encouraging retirement savings. ***Limiting those projections to contributions in***
28 ***place at the time debtors file their petitions also protects the goal of ensuring***

1 *that debtors pay creditors the maximum amount debtors can afford to pay.*

2 Seafort BAP, 437 B.R. at 210 (emphasis added).

3 At the inception of its analysis of the trustee's second argument, that the Debtors'
4 proposed plans did not comply with the projected disposable income requirements of §
5 1325(b)(1), the Seafort BAP made it plain that it agreed with the trustee:

6 The bankruptcy court also erred in confirming the Debtors' proposed plans
7 because the plans do not comply with the projected disposable income
8 requirement of § 1325(b)(1)(B). Under that section, if the chapter 13 trustee or an
9 unsecured creditor objects to confirmation of a debtor's chapter 13 plan, a court
10 may not confirm the plan unless the debtor pays unsecured creditors the full value
11 of their claims or "the plan provides that all of the debtors' *projected* disposable
12 income to be received in the applicable commitment period . . . will be applied to
13 make payments to unsecured creditors in order to confirm the plan over an
14 objection by the trustee or an unsecured creditor.

15 Seafort BAP, 437 B.R. at 211.

16 Drawing a careful distinction between the defined term "disposable income"³⁵¹ and the
17 undefined concept of "projected disposable income"³⁵² in the context of Section 1325, the
18 Seafort BAP court observed:

19 The term "projected disposable income" is not defined by the Bankruptcy Code;
20 however, the United States Supreme Court recently concluded that a forward-
21 looking approach should be taken whereby "projected disposable income" is
22 calculated based on both debtor's circumstances as of confirmation, and on
23 "changes in the debtor's income or expenses that are known or virtually certain at
24 the time of confirmation." *Hamilton v. Lanning*, 560 U.S. 505, 130 S. Ct. 2464,
25 2478, 177 L. Ed. 2d 23 (2010); *see also Darrohn v. Hildebrand (In re Darrohn)*,
26 No. 095499, 615 F.3d 470 (6th Cir. 2010) (relying on *Lanning* and holding that

27
28 ³⁵¹See Section 1325(b)(2).

³⁵²See Section 1325(b)(1)(B).

1 the bankruptcy court violated § 1325 when it failed to consider debtor's changed
2 circumstances in calculating "projected disposable income"). Because repayment
3 of a 401(k) loan during the life of the plan can be reasonably anticipated at the
4 time of confirmation, the Panel concludes that post-petition income which
5 becomes available after 401(k) loans are repaid must be considered as projected
6 disposable income available to unsecured creditors.

7 Seafort BAP, 437 B.R. at 411. The Seafort BAP panel found further support for its "conclusion
8 that income which becomes available after 401(k) loans are repaid is projected disposable
9 income which must be committed to the repayment of unsecured creditors" in decisions issued
10 by the Fifth and Eighth Circuit Courts of Appeals,³⁵³ and ultimately concluded:

11 Consistent with these interpretations of "projected disposable income," the Panel
12 concludes that to obtain confirmation of a chapter 13 plan, debtors are required to
13 commit the income which becomes available after their 401(k) loans are repaid to
14 the payment of unsecured creditors.

15 Seafort BAP, 437 B.R. at 213.³⁵⁴

16 Turning to the trustee's third argument, that the plans at issue had not been proposed in
17 good faith, the Seafort BAP panel opted not to decide that issue in light of its other holdings and
18

19 ³⁵³Seafort BAP, 437 B.R. at 211-13, citing In re Nowlin, 366 B.R. 670, 676 (Bankr. S.D.
20 Tex. 2007), aff'd, 2007 WL 4623043 (S.D. Tex. Dec. 28, 2007), aff'd, 576 F.3d 258 (5th Cir.
2009) and McCarty v. Lasowski (*In re Lasowski*), 575 F.3d 815, 820 (8th Cir. 2009).

21 ³⁵⁴The majority opinion in Seafort BAP noted that the extensive and vigorous dissent
22 penned by Hon. Marilyn Shea-Stonum "repeatedly argues" that the majority opinion had
23 established "an 'irrebuttable presumption' that a debtor may never commence or increase
24 contributions to a tax qualified retirement plan after confirmation of their Chapter 13 plan." In
25 response, the Seafort BAP panel stated "The majority opinion creates no such presumption. The
26 majority ruling only holds that 11 U.S.C. § 1325(b)(1)(B) precludes confirmation of a Chapter
27 13 plan which provides as part of the plan, that income which becomes available after a 401(k)
28 loan has been repaid, must be used to commence or increase contributions to a Qualified Plan.
There is nothing in the majority opinion that would prevent a debtor from making an argument
after confirmation that a change in debtor's circumstances justified committing income to a
Qualified Plan." Seafort BAP, 437 B.R. at 213. This Court has read and considered Judge Shea-
Stonum's dissent in Seafort BAP in its analysis in Ms. Aquino's case, and would address it
further here, were it not for the appellate history that followed the Seafort BAP decision. That
subsequent appellate history is discussed in more detail below.

1 the absence of related fact findings at the bankruptcy court level:

2 Finally, the Trustee contends that the Debtors have not proposed their plans in
3 good faith because they could pay substantially more into their plans once their
4 401(k) loans are repaid, but instead are seeking solely to contribute to their 401(k)
5 plans to the detriment of their unsecured creditors. The bankruptcy court made no
6 findings of fact on this issue. In light of the Panel’s conclusion that the Debtors’
7 proposed plans should not have been confirmed because they cannot commence
8 making contributions to their 401(k) plans once the loans are repaid, the Panel
9 need not reach the merits of the Trustee’s appeal on the issue of good faith.

10 Seafort BAP, 437 B.R. at 213.

11 Reversing the bankruptcy court, the Seafort BAP panel summarized its holding this way:

12 In conclusion, post-petition income which becomes available after a debtor repays
13 a 401(k) loan is not excluded from property of the estate under § 541(a) and (b), is
14 property of the estate in a chapter 13 case pursuant to § 1306(a), and is projected
15 disposable income which must be committed to the chapter 13 plan pursuant to §
16 1325(b)(1)(B). Once the Debtors, Seafort and Schuler, have repaid their 401(k)
17 loans, the funds which become available must be committed to the plan for the
18 repayment of unsecured creditors.

19 Seafort BAP, 437 B.R. at 213.

20 In opposition to the trustee’s dismissal motion, Ms. Aquino “suggests the proper test for
21 this Court to adopt here is that proposed by [Seafort BAP].”³⁵⁵ Curiously absent from Ms.
22 Aquino’s opposition is any acknowledgement or discussion of the appellate history that followed
23 Seafort BAP.

24 **III. Seafort Circuit**

25 Dissatisfied with the decision in Seafort BAP, the debtors sought further appellate review
26 from the Sixth Circuit Court of Appeals. Seafort v. Burden (*In re Seafort*), 669 F.3d 662 (6th
27

28 _____
³⁵⁵ECF No. 66, p. 4 of 7, para. 13.

1 Cir. 2012).³⁵⁶

2 Taking the baton from the Bankruptcy Appellate Panel, in Seafort Circuit the Sixth
3 Circuit Court of Appeals opened its opinion with a concise statement of the issue and its
4 conclusion:

5 Chapter 13 of the Bankruptcy Code permits “individual[s] with regular income”
6 whose debt falls within statutory limits, *see* 11 U.S.C. §§ 101(3), 109(e), to keep
7 their property if they agree to a court-approved plan to pay creditors out of their
8 future “disposable income.” *See* 11 U.S.C. §§ 1306(b), 1321, 1322(a)(1),
9 1328(a). However, if a trustee of the plan or an unsecured creditor objects, a
10 Chapter 13 plan can be confirmed only if the debtor contributes “all . . . projected
11 disposable income” to the plan. 11 U.S.C. § 1325(b)(1)(B). The question
12 presented in this consolidated appeal is whether the income that becomes
13 available after the debtors have fully repaid their 401(k) loans (which is allowed
14 by 11 U.S.C. § 1322(f)) is “projected disposable income” to be paid to the
15 unsecured creditors or whether the income can be used to begin making voluntary
16 contributions to the debtors’ 401(k) plans and deemed excludable from both
17 disposable income and property of the estate under 11 U.S.C. § 541(a)(1) and
18 (b)(7).

19
20 We hold that post-petition income that becomes available to debtors after their
21 401(k) loans are fully repaid is “projected disposable income” that must be turned
22 over to the trustee for distribution to unsecured creditors pursuant to
23 § 1325(b)(1)(B) and may not be used to fund voluntary 401(k) plans.

24 Seafort Circuit, 669 F.3d at 663.

25 The Seafort Circuit court reviewed the facts, noting that the applicable commitment
26 period under Section 1325 was five years in both consolidated bankruptcy cases; that the debtors
27

28 ³⁵⁶For clarity and avoidance of doubt, this appellate decision will be referred to as
“Seafort Circuit.”

1 were paying on *loans received from* their 401(k) plans but were not making any *contributions to*
2 those plans when the cases were filed; that the loans would be fully repaid prior to the
3 completion of the 5 year commitment period; and that the “Debtors proposed to use the income
4 available after repayment of the 401(k) loans was completed to begin funding their retirement
5 accounts, instead of using the freed up income to pay unsecured creditors.” Seafort Circuit, 669
6 F.3d at 663-64.

7 The Seafort Circuit court also noted that the chapter 13 trustee objected to confirmation
8 in each of the consolidated cases. The court also observed that “[s]pecifically, the Trustee
9 objected to Debtors’ attempts to exclude from estate property and projected disposable income
10 proposed post-petition contributions to their 401(k) retirement plans, since Debtors were not
11 contributing anything to their qualified retirement plans when their bankruptcy cases began.”
12 Seafort Circuit, 669 F.3d at 664.

13 The Seafort Circuit summarized the decisions of the bankruptcy court and Seafort BAP
14 as follows:

15 The bankruptcy court held that because § 541(b)(7) excludes contributions to a
16 401(k) plan from property of the estate and disposable income, Debtors were
17 allowed to exclude their proposed 401(k) contributions from disposable income.
18 [. . . .] A divided BAP ruled in favor of the Trustee. The majority held that (1)
19 exclusions from property of the estate and disposable income for contributions to
20 a qualified retirement plan found in 11 U.S.C. § 541(b)(7) only apply to those
21 cases where a debtor is contributing as of the commencement of a bankruptcy
22 case, and (2) the post-petition income that becomes available after a debtor
23 completed repayment of a 401(k) loan is not excluded from property of the estate
24 or disposable income under 11 U.S.C. § 541(b)(7) and must be committed to a
25 Chapter 13 plan under 11 U.S.C. § 1325(b). [. . . .] The dissent [in Seafort
26 BAP] would have held that the disposable income does not include any amount
27 withheld as a qualified contribution based upon the plain language of § 541.

28 Seafort Circuit, 669 F.3d at 664 (internal citations omitted).

1 Looking to the statutory text that would provide the framework for its decision, the
2 Seafort Circuit court stated:

3 We start with the language of the relevant statutory provisions. *Ransom v. FIA*
4 *Card Servs. N.A.*, — U.S. —, 131 S. Ct. 716, 723–24, 178 L.Ed.2d 603 (2011)
5 (citing *United States v. Ron Pair Enters., Inc.*, 489 U.S. 235, 241, 109 S. Ct. 1026,
6 103 L. Ed. 2d 290 (1989)). As noted, if the trustee or an unsecured creditor
7 objects to confirmation of a Chapter 13 plan, “the court may not approve the plan
8 unless ... the plan provides that all of the debtor’s projected disposable income to
9 be received in the applicable commitment period ... will be applied to make
10 payments to unsecured creditors under the plan.” 11 U.S.C. § 1325(b)(1)(B); *see*
11 *also Hamilton v. Lanning*, —U.S. —, 130 S. Ct. 2464, 2469, 177 L. Ed. 2d 23
12 (2010). “Disposable income” is defined in relevant part as “current monthly
13 income received by the debtor ... less amounts reasonably necessary to be
14 expended ... for the maintenance or support of the debtor.” 11 U.S.C. §
15 1325(b)(2)(A)(i). For debtors whose income exceeds the state median, as in this
16 case, the “amounts reasonably necessary to be expended” is determined by the
17 “means test” set forth in § 707(b)(2). *See* 11 U.S.C. § 1325(b)(3); *see also Baud*
18 *v. Carroll*, 634 F.3d 327, 332–34 (6th Cir. 2011) (explaining the appropriate
19 method for calculating “amounts reasonably necessary to be expended”) *cert.*
20 *denied*, — U.S. —, 132 S. Ct. 997, 181 L. Ed. 2d 732 (Jan. 9, 2012) (No.
21 10A1008, 11–27), 2012 WL 33293.

22 Seafort Circuit, 669 F.3d at 665.

23 Drawing the distinction between the defined term “disposable income” and the undefined
24 concept of “projected disposable income” in the same fashion as the panel in Seafort BAP, the
25 Seafort Circuit court noted:

26 “Projected disposable income” is not defined in the Bankruptcy Code, but the
27 Supreme Court recently explained that “when a bankruptcy court calculates a
28 debtor’s projected disposable income, the court may account for changes in the

1 debtor's income or expenses that are known or virtually certain at the time of
2 confirmation." *Lanning*, 130 S. Ct. at 2478; *Darrohn v. Hildebrand (In re*
3 *Darrohn)*, 615 F.3d 470 (6th Cir.2010) (applying *Lanning* to the debtors'
4 monthly mortgages, an otherwise deductible expense, because they intended to
5 surrender the properties securing the mortgages). Because the Trustee here
6 objected to Debtors' proposed plans, the bankruptcy court appropriately took into
7 account the post-petition income available upon repayment of the 401(k) loans.
8 Thus, we must decide whether that income is "projected disposable income" that
9 must be committed to the Chapter 13 plan and paid out to unsecured creditors or
10 instead is otherwise excluded.

11 Seafort Circuit, 669 F.3d at 665.

12 Focusing next on the changes the enactment of BAPCPA had on payments related to
13 qualified retirement plans, the Seafort Circuit court explained:

14 Prior to the enactment of the Bankruptcy Abuse Prevention and Consumer
15 Protection Act of 2005 ("BAPCPA"), both 401(k) loans and 401(k) contributions
16 were considered "disposable income." See *Behlke v. Eisen (In re Behlke)*, 358
17 F.3d 429, 435–36 (6th Cir. 2004) (holding that voluntary contributions to a 401(k)
18 plan were "disposable income"); *Harshbarger v. Pees (In re Harshbarger)*, 66
19 F.3d 775, 777–78 (6th Cir.1995) (holding that the debtor's voluntary repayment
20 of 401(k) loans should be treated as disposable income in the bankruptcy estate).
21 However, the BAPCPA added two exclusionary sections of importance here. The
22 first, § 1322(f), is clear: It states in relevant part that "any amounts required to
23 repay such loan shall not constitute 'disposable income' under section 1325." 11
24 U.S.C. § 1322(f).

25
26 The second provisions, § 541(b)(7) is less so. See *In re Egan*, 458 B.R. 836, 842-
27 43 (Bankr. E.D. Pa. 2011) (commenting that "like many provisions of the
28 Bankruptcy Code added by BAPCPA, the text of § 541(b)(7) is less than clear").

1 Seafort Circuit, 669 F.3d at 665-66.

2 After reviewing the statutory text of Section 541(a)(1) and (b)(7), the Seafort Circuit
 3 court observed that under Section 541(a) the bankruptcy estate is created, and under Section
 4 541(b) statutory exclusions from it are established as of the commencement of the case.³⁵⁷
 5 Noting that the text of Section 541(b)(7) and its “hanging paragraph” “is found outside the
 6 confines of Chapter 13,” and that the text of Section 1306(a) expanded the scope of the
 7 bankruptcy estate by including certain post-petition assets and earnings in chapter 13
 8 proceedings, the court in Seafort Circuit stated:

9 Section 1306(a) expressly incorporates § 541. Read together, § 541 fixes
 10 property of the estate as of the date of filing, while § 1306 adds to the “property
 11 of the estate” property interests which arise post-petition.

12 Seafort Circuit, 669 F.3d at 666-67.

13 The Seafort Circuit court recognized that the ambiguity created by Section 541(b)(7) and
 14 the “hanging paragraph” contained in it had triggered a split of authority, and under the heading
 15 “Competing Views” stated:

16 Although no circuit has addressed the question presented here, several bankruptcy
 17 and district courts have, with divergent results. *See, e.g., In re Egan*, 458 B.R.
 18 836, 843–44 (Bankr. E.D. Pa.2011) (listing various approaches); *In re McCullers*,
 19 451 B.R. 498, 501 (Bankr. N.D. Cal. 2011) (same). The first view, adopted by
 20 [Seafort BAP], reads §§ 541 and 547(b)(7) as limiting voluntary retirement
 21 contributions to those amounts being made as of the petition date[.] The second
 22 view, typified by the *Johnson* decision³⁵⁸ holds that all voluntary retirement
 23 contributions, both pre- and post-petition, are permitted under § 541(b)(7),
 24 limited only by the good faith requirement of § 1325(a)(3). A third view,
 25 articulated in *In re Prigge*, 441 B.R. 667 (Bankr. D. Mont. 2010), holds that
 26

27 ³⁵⁷ Seafort Circuit, 669 F.3d at 666-67.

28 ³⁵⁸ In re Johnson, 346 B.R. 256, 263 (Bankr. S.D. Ga. 2006)

1 § 541(b)(7) does not permit post-petition voluntary retirement contributions in
2 any amount regardless of whether the debtor was making pre-petition retirement
3 contributions.

4 Seafort Circuit, 669 F.3d at 667.

5 After a comprehensive and thoughtful review of the competing views it had identified,³⁵⁹
6 the court in Seafort Circuit generally adopted the logic of Prigge and its progeny:

7 As in *Baud*,³⁶⁰ we are faced with a statute that is “inelegantly drafted” and
8 therefore we must adopt an interpretation from competing theories “that is not
9 only more consistent with the language of the statute than the competing
10 interpretation[s], but that also is consistent with the legislative history and the
11 overriding purpose of BAPCPA.” *Baud*, 634 F.3d at 357. **Upon careful
12 inspection, we think the view espoused by the *Prigge* and *McCullers* courts is
13 the correct interpretation.**

14 Seafort Circuit, 669 F.3d at 672 (emphasis added).

15 The Seafort Circuit court laid out several reasons for generally aligning itself with the
16 holdings in Prigge and McCullers:

17 We begin with the assumption, as we must, that Congress’s placement of 401(k)
18 loan repayments within Chapter 13 itself and placement of the exclusion for
19 voluntary retirement contributions elsewhere was deliberate. *See Keene Corp. v.*
20 *United States*, 508 U.S. 200, 208, 113 S. Ct. 2035, 124 L. Ed. 2d 118 (1993)
21 (“Where Congress includes particular language in one section of a statute but
22 omits it in another, it is generally presumed that Congress acts intentionally and
23 purposely in the disparate inclusion or exclusion.”) (internal quotation marks and
24 alterations omitted); *City of Chicago v. Envtl. Defense Fund*, 511 U.S. 328, 338,
25 114 S. Ct. 1588, 128 L. Ed. 2d 302 (1994) (“[I]t is generally presumed that
26

27 ³⁵⁹Specifically, the Seafort Circuit canvassed the line of cases consistent with Seafort
28 BAP (669 F. 3d at 667-68), those cases aligned with the Johnson decision, (669 F.3d at 668-70),
and those cases that followed the analysis in Prigge (669 F.3d at 669-71).

³⁶⁰Baud v. Carroll, 634 F.3d 327 (6th Cir. 2011), cert. denied, 565 U.S. 1110 (2012).

1 Congress acts intentionally and purposely when it includes particular language in
2 one section of a statute but omits it in another.”) (internal quotation marks and
3 citation omitted); *Hildebrand v. Petro (In re Petro)*, 395 B.R. 369, 375 (6th
4 Cir. BAP 2008) (same).

5 Seafort Circuit, 669 F.3d at 672.

6 From there, the Seafort Circuit court reasoned:

7 The easy inference is that Congress did not intend to treat voluntary 401(k)
8 contributions like 401(k) loan repayments, because it did not similarly exclude
9 them from “disposable income” within Chapter 13 itself. *See* § 1322(f) (stating
10 that “any amounts required to repay such loan shall not constitute ‘disposable
11 income’ under section 1325”). *See McCullers*, 451 B.R. at 503–04; *Prigge*, 441
12 B.R. at 677. Congress also does not consider voluntary contributions as
13 “reasonable and necessary expense[s]” deductible from “disposable income,” *see*
14 § 1325(b)(3), because it did not list them in § 707(b)(2)(A) & (B). In fact, it
15 expressly excluded them from the list of “necessary expenses” in Official Form
16 22C, which provides the formula for calculating “reasonable and necessary
17 expenses” of above-median income debtors. *See* Official Form 22C, Chapter 13
18 Statement of Current Monthly Income and Calculation of Commitment Period
19 and Disposable Income, line 31 (Dec. 2010). *See generally Lanning*, 130 S. Ct. at
20 2470 n. 2 (“The formula for above-median-income debtors is known as the
21 ‘means test’ and is reflected in a schedule (Form 22C) that a Chapter 13 debtor
22 must file.”); *Baud*, 634 F.3d at 333–34. Line Item 31, entitled “Other Necessary
23 Expenses: involuntary deductions for employment,” unequivocally instructs that
24 in calculating “Deductions from Income” the above-means Chapter 13 debtor may
25 “[e]nter the total average monthly deductions that are required for your
26 employment, such as mandatory retirement contributions **Do not include**
27 **discretionary amounts, such as voluntary 401(k) contributions.**” Official
28 Form 22C, line 31. *See generally Prigge*, 441 B.R. at 677 (observing that the IRS

1 guidelines state that voluntary retirement contributions are not a necessary
2 expense).

3 Seafort Circuit, 669 F.3d at 672 (emphasis in original).

4 Turning to the proper interpretation of and meaning to be afforded to the “hanging
5 paragraph” in Section 541(b)(7), the Seafort Circuit court stated:

6 Notwithstanding, § 541(b)(7) must provide some sort of protection for voluntary
7 retirement contributions in Chapter 13 cases, because it says that such
8 contributions “shall not constitute disposable income as defined in section
9 1325(b)(2).” § 541(b)(7) (the so-called “hanging paragraph”). But Congress said
10 this in the larger context of § 541(a)(1). As the *McCullers* court pointed out,
11 “[t]his structure suggests that section 541(b)(7) excludes from property of the
12 estate only property that would otherwise be included in the estate under section
13 541(a). Thus, the most natural reading of section 541(b)(7) is that it excludes
14 from property of the estate only those contributions made before the petition
15 date.” *McCullers*, 451 B.R. at 503–04. To this extent, we think [Seafort BAP]
16 properly read §§ 541(a)(1) and (b) together, as defining “property of the estate”
17 by what is included and excluded at a fixed point in time—as of commencement
18 of the bankruptcy case. We agree with *McCullers* that for this reason, the
19 *Johnson* line of cases are not persuasive because they do not read § 541(b)(7)
20 within the larger context of § 541 as a whole.

21 Seafort Circuit, 669 F.3d at 672-73.

22 Focusing next on the significance of the placement of Section 541(b)(7) outside of
23 chapter 13 of the Code, and the need to give meaning to the phrase “except that” contained in the
24 “hanging paragraph,” the court in Seafort Circuit observed:

25 We find it is also significant that Congress placed the “disposable income”
26 exception for voluntary retirement contributions within the confines of
27 § 541(b)(7), rather than in Chapter 13 itself. Like the *McCullers* court, we think
28 that “the most natural reading of section 541(b)(7) is that it excludes from

1 property of the estate only those contributions made before the petition date” as
2 “indicated by its specifying the contributions excluded from property of the estate
3 and then stating that ‘such amount’ shall not constitute disposable income.”
4 *McCullers*, 451 B.R. at 503–04. Furthermore, as the *McCullers* court observed,
5 the term “except that” in the hanging paragraph was designed simply to clarify
6 that the voluntary retirement contributions excluded from the property of the
7 estate are not post-petition income to the debtor. *McCullers*, 451 B.R. at 504–05.
8 Restated, the function of § 541(b)(7) was merely to clarify that pre-petition
9 retirement contributions do not constitute property of the estate or post-petition
10 disposable income. *See Prigge*, 441 B.R. at 677 & n. 5 (citing *Collier on*
11 *Bankruptcy*). Here, the [Seafort BAP’s] reasoning fell short because it did not
12 take into account the words “except that such amount” at the beginning of the
13 hanging paragraph excluding retirement contributions from disposable income.

14 Seafort Circuit, 669 F.3d at 673.

15 Rejecting the debtors’ argument that voluntary 401(k) contributions are excluded from
16 Chapter 13 plans on the theory that Section 1306(a) incorporates Section 541 in its entirety, the
17 court in Seafort Circuit stated:

18 Similar to the analysis in *Egan*,³⁶¹ Debtors argue that voluntary 401(k)
19 contributions are excluded from Chapter 13 plans because § 1306(a) incorporates
20 § 541 in toto, including § 541’s exclusions. However, as just stated, this
21 argument ignores § 541(b)(7)’s express relationship with § 541(a)(1), whereby
22 only those interests in property set forth in § 541(b)(7)(A) in existence as of the
23 commencement of a debtor’s case are excluded from property of the estate. Only
24 by reading § 541(a)(1) and § 541(b)(7)(A) together can sufficient meaning be
25 given to both sections of § 541. Furthermore, if Debtors’ theory that contributions
26 to a qualified retirement plan never constitute property of a bankruptcy estate was
27 correct, Congress would not have needed to include an additional provision in

28

³⁶¹In re Egan, 458 B.R. 836 (Bankr. E.D. Pa. 2011).

1 § 541(b)(7)(A) stating that such contributions are excluded from disposable
2 income.

3 Seafort Circuit, 669 F.3d at 673.

4 The Seafort Circuit next explained why, in its view, it was important to consider whether
5 a debtor was making voluntary 401(k) contributions at the commencement of their bankruptcy
6 case in determining how much (if any) of those contributions could be excluded from disposable
7 income:

8 This distinction—between qualified retirement plan contributions in effect as of
9 the commencement of a bankruptcy case and those cases where contributions are
10 not in effect as of commencement—is further clarified by the phrase “under this
11 subparagraph” found in the hanging paragraph of § 541(b)(7)(A). If all
12 contributions to qualified retirement plans were excluded from disposable income,
13 regardless of whether they were in effect as of the commencement of the
14 bankruptcy case, the phrase “under this subparagraph” would be superfluous, and
15 § 541(b)(7) would simply read “such amount [qualified retirement plan
16 contributions] shall not constitute disposable income as defined in section
17 1325(b)(2).” As it is written though, Congress intentionally limited the type of
18 contributions to qualified retirement plans that would be excluded from
19 disposable income, namely those “under this subparagraph”, § 541(b)(7)(A),
20 which in turn governs only those contributions in effect as of the commencement
21 of a debtor’s bankruptcy case, per § 541(a)(1).

22 Seafort Circuit, 669 F.3d at 673.

23 As to why it was persuaded by the logic of the line of cases spawned by Prigge and
24 McCullers instead of a competing view espoused by another court, the Seafort Circuit court
25 explained:

26 Ultimately then, we find that the *Prigge/McCullers* interpretation is the most
27 persuasive because it gives effect to every word in the statute. *See Penn. Dep’t of*
28 *Pub. Welfare v. Davenport*, 495 U.S. 552, 562, 110 S. Ct. 2126, 109 L. Ed. 2d 588

1 (1990) (“Our cases express a deep reluctance to interpret a statutory provision so
2 as to render superfluous other provisions in the same enactment.”); *Mackey v.*
3 *Lanier Collection Agency & Serv., Inc.*, 486 U.S. 825, 837 & n. 11, 108 S. Ct.
4 2182, 100 L. Ed. 2d 836 (1988) (same). ***Although “awkward” perhaps, we***
5 ***conclude, based on the language and structure of Chapter 13, incorporating***
6 ***§ 541, that Congress intended to exclude from disposable income and projected***
7 ***disposable income available for unsecured creditors only voluntary retirement***
8 ***contributions already in existence at the time the petition is filed.***

9 Seafort Circuit, 669 F.3d at 673-74 (emphasis added). In a footnote at the end of this text, the
10 Seafort Circuit court also stated:

11 The Trustee “concedes” that if a debtor is making voluntary retirement
12 contributions when the bankruptcy petition is filed, such continuing contributions
13 may be excluded from disposable income. ***We do not agree with this assertion,***
14 ***for the reasons stated in Prigge. However, our view is not relevant here,***
15 ***because this issue is not presently before us.***

16 Seafort Circuit, 669 F.3d at 674 note 7 (emphasis added).

17 Footnote 7 suggests that the Seafort Circuit holding was intended to be very narrow in
18 scope. In Seafort Circuit, the Sixth Circuit Court of Appeals fully aligned itself with the
19 holdings in the Prigge/McCullers/Parks BAP line of cases, but only in cases: (a) filed by an
20 above-median chapter 13 debtor, (b) who was not making voluntary contributions to a qualified
21 retirement plan on the petition date, but (c) who did have an outstanding loan from a qualified
22 retirement plan that would be paid off during the applicable commitment period, (d) who filed a
23 proposed a repayment plan providing that when the loan from the qualified plan was paid off, the
24 funds that had previously been used to pay the loan would be used to make voluntary
25 contributions to the plan, instead of making payments to creditors, which triggered (e) an
26 objection from the trustee or the holder of an allowed unsecured claim. In footnote 7, the Seafort
27 Circuit court expressly rejected the trustee’s “concession” that voluntary retirement contributions
28 that were being made when the bankruptcy petition was filed could be excluded from disposable

1 income, and stated plainly that it did “not agree” with the trustee “for the reasons stated in
2 Prigge”; *i.e.*, that voluntary retirement contributions are simply not “reasonable and necessary
3 expense[s]” deductible from “disposable income” under Section 1325(b)(3), which incorporates
4 the means test from Section 707(b)(2)(A) and (B). In Footnote 7, the Seafort Circuit court
5 plainly left the question of whether an above-median chapter 13 debtor who *was* making
6 voluntary contributions to a qualified retirement plan when the petition was filed could continue
7 to make such voluntary contributions post-petition and exclude some or all of them from the
8 disposable income calculus, since “this issue is not presently before us.”³⁶²

9 Addressing the issue of Congressional intent when BAPCPA was enacted, and the
10 competing concepts of debt repayment on the one hand, and protection of retirement savings on
11 the other, the Seafort Circuit court observed:

12 It is true, as Debtors assert, that BAPCPA added new protections for retirement
13 funds that did not exist under pre-BAPCPA law, namely § 1322(f) and
14 § 541(b)(7). There is legislative history to this effect. *See* H.R. REP. NO. 109–31,
15 pt. 1, p. 2–3 (2005), 2005 U.S.C.C.A.N. 88, 89 (“S. 256 also includes various
16 consumer protection reforms.... S. 256 allows debtors to shelter from the claims of
17 creditors certain education IRA plans and retirement pension funds.”). On the
18 other hand, as we recognized in *Baud*, BAPCPA’s “core purpose” is to ensure that
19 debtors devote their full disposable income to repaying creditors and maximizing
20 creditor recoveries. *Baud*, 634 F.3d at 343, 356 (citing *Lanning* and *Ransom*).
21 The legislative history supports this reading too. *See* H.R. Rep. No. 109–31, pt. 1,
22 p. 2–3 (2005), 2005 U.S.C.C.A.N. 88 at 89 (“The heart of the bill’s consumer
23 bankruptcy reforms consists of the implementation of an income/expense
24 screening mechanism (“needs-based bankruptcy relief” or “means testing”),
25 which is intended to ensure that debtors repay creditors the maximum they can
26 afford.”); *Ransom*, 131 S. Ct. at 721 (stating that Congress enacted the BAPCPA

27
28 ³⁶²This more specific issue would present itself to the Sixth Circuit soon enough. See In re Davis, 960 F.3d 346 (6th Cir. 2020).

1 “to correct perceived abuses of the bankruptcy system,” and enacted the “means
2 test” of § 707(b) in particular, “to help ensure that debtors who can pay creditors
3 do pay them.”) *Ransom*, 131 S. Ct. at 721. Thus, as in *Baud*, “we adopt the
4 interpretation of [§§ 541(a)(1), 541(b)(7), and 1325] that is not only more
5 consistent with the language of the statute[s] than the competing interpretation,
6 but that is also consistent with the legislative history and the overriding purpose
7 of BAPCPA as recognized in *Lanning* and *Ransom*.” *Baud*, 634 F.3d at 357.

8 Seafort Circuit, 669 F.3d at 674.

9 The Seafort Circuit then closed its analysis by plainly summarizing its holding under the
10 specific facts of the consolidated cases before it:

11 In sum, for the foregoing reasons, we hold that the income made available once
12 Debtors’ 401(k) loan repayments are fully repaid is properly committed to the
13 debtors’ respective Chapter 13 plans for distribution to the unsecured creditors
14 and may not be used to make voluntary retirement contributions.³⁶³

15 IV. In re Anh-Thu Thi Vu

16 The disposable income issue presented by Section 541(b)(7) and the “hanging paragraph”
17 came before the United States Bankruptcy Court for the Western District of Washington in the
18 unpublished case of In re Anh-Thu Thi Vu, 2015 WL 6684227 (Bankr. W.D. Wash. June 16,
19 2015).³⁶⁴ Judge Lynch summarized the salient facts in Vu this way:

20 There is no dispute that Debtor’s income is above-median, pursuant to her Form
21 B22C–1 [ECF no. 13]. During the six months prior to filing her petition, Debtor
22 voluntarily contributed an average of \$877 per month to her Thrift Savings Plan
23 (“TSP”) retirement program offered by her employer. On her Form B22C–2
24 (“Means Test”), Debtor entered \$877 on Line 41 for “all qualified retirement
25

26 ³⁶³Seafort Circuit, 669 F.3d at 674.

27 ³⁶⁴Hon. Bryan D. Lynch. Judge Lynch had previously considered a similar issue in the
28 published decision of In re Bruce, 484 B.R. 387 (Bankr. W.D. Wash. 2012). The Vu decision is
discussed in more depth here, as it is more recent and references Bruce in its analysis.

1 deductions,” resulting in monthly disposable income of \$74 on Line 45 [ECF no.
2 13]. Debtor's Plan proposes monthly payments of \$80 for 60 months [ECF no. 12]
3 Vu, 2015 WL 6684227, at *1.

4 The Vu court then examined the basis of the trustee’s confirmation objection, and
5 observed:

6 Trustee objected to confirmation of the Plan, arguing that Debtor's voluntary
7 retirement contribution is not an allowable deduction on her Means Test. Over the
8 life of the Plan, unsecured creditors will receive a total of \$4,619, approximately
9 nine percent of Debtor's \$50,343 scheduled unsecured debt, while Debtor will
10 contribute over \$50,000 to her TSP. Trustee first argues that Debtor has not
11 correctly calculated her disposable income by taking the retirement deduction.
12 Elimination of Debtor's voluntary retirement contribution would increase her
13 monthly disposable income to \$951, which would be sufficient to pay her
14 unsecured creditors in full. Trustee also argues that the level of Debtor's
15 contribution, which will fund her retirement ten times more than she is paying to
16 unsecured creditors, renders her plan not filed in good faith.

17 Vu, 2015 WL 6684227, at *1.

18 Citing to United States Supreme Court authority that addressed the meaning of “projected
19 disposable income” in the context of Section 1325(b)(1)(B), the Vu court noted:

20 If a chapter 13 trustee objects to confirmation of a debtor's plan, the Court may
21 not confirm a chapter 13 plan unless it provides for the full repayment of
22 unsecured claims or provides that “all of the debtor's projected disposable income
23 to be received in the applicable commitment period ... will be applied to make
24 payments” in accordance with the terms of the plan. 11 U.S.C. § 1325(b)(1)(B);
25 *Hamilton v. Lanning*, 560 U.S. 505, 509, 130 S. Ct. 2464, 177 L.Ed.2d 23 (2010).
26 “Projected disposable income” is not defined in the Bankruptcy Code; however,
27 the Supreme Court of the United States has adopted the “forward-looking”
28 approach which begins with “calculating disposable income,” subject to the

1 Court's discretion to account for “known or virtually certain” changes in the
2 debtor's future income or expenses. *Hamilton v. Lanning*, 560 U.S. at 519.

3 Vu, 2015 WL 6684227, at *1.

4 The Vu court acknowledged the fatal flaw in any argument by an above-median income
5 chapter 13 debtor that voluntary contributions to qualified retirement plans are an “amount
6 reasonably necessary” to be deducted from current monthly income in determining disposable
7 income under Section 1325(b):

8 For purposes of complying with § 1325(b)(1)(B)'s “projected disposable income”
9 requirement, the Code defines “disposable income” as “current monthly income ...
10 less amounts reasonably necessary” for the maintenance or support of the debtor
11 or the debtor's dependents. 11 U.S.C. § 1325(b)(2). Above-median income
12 debtors who pursue the “amounts reasonably necessary” path quickly meet a dead
13 end: Section 1325(b)(3) provides that, for above-median-income debtors,
14 “amounts reasonably necessary” are determined by sections 707(b)(2)(A) and (B),
15 neither of which provide for voluntary retirement contributions as an allowable,
16 necessary expense. As discussed *infra*, some courts hold that for the purposes of
17 calculating “disposable income” under § 1325(b)(2), voluntary retirement
18 contributions cannot be deducted from current monthly income (“CMI”) as
19 “amounts reasonably necessary.”

20 Vu, 2015 WL 6684227, at *2.

21 Next examining the statutory text of Section 541(b)(7) and the “hanging paragraph,” the
22 Vu court noted the substantial split of authority that had resulted from it:

23 Section 541(b)(7)(A) and the hanging paragraph have caused wide disagreement
24 among courts nationwide. The majority have followed the approach of *In re*
25 *Johnson*, 346 B.R. 256, 263 (Bankr. S.D. Ga. 2006), holding that voluntary
26 retirement contributions do not constitute disposable income, regardless of
27 whether the debtor was making contributions at commencement of the case. *See*
28 *also In re Drapeau*, 485 B.R. 29, 34 (Bankr. D. Mass. 2013) (collecting cases).

1 Following the Sixth Circuit Bankruptcy Appellate Panel in [Seafort BAP], some
2 courts have held that voluntary retirement contributions do not constitute
3 disposable income, but only to the extent that those contributions were being
4 made by the debtor as of the petition date. [Seafort BAP], 437 B.R. at 209, *aff'd*
5 *on other grounds*, 669 F.3d 662 (6th Cir. 2012); *In re Jensen*, 496 B.R. 615, 621
6 (Bankr. D. Utah 2013). Finally, other courts have held that voluntary retirement
7 contributions may not be excluded from disposable income at all. *In re Prigge*,
8 441 B.R. 667, 677 (Bankr. D. Mont. 2010); *see also In re McCullers*, 451 B.R.
9 498, 505 (Bankr. N.D. Cal. 2011); [Parks BAP], 475 B.R. 703, 707 (B.A.P. 9th
10 Cir. 2012) (“we find the *Prigge* line of cases persuasive”).

11 Vu, 2015 WL 6684227, at *3.

12 After reviewing treatise commentary on Prigge, McCullers, Parks BAP, and Seafort
13 Circuit,³⁶⁵ the Vu court noted that Parks BAP served as the primary authority underpinning the
14 Trustee’s objection:

15 Trustee’s objection relies primarily on [Parks BAP], the Ninth Circuit Bankruptcy
16 Appellate Panel’s adoption of the *Prigge* approach. [Parks BAP], 475 B.R. at 707
17 (“we find the *Prigge* line of cases persuasive. To avoid repetition, we borrow
18 heavily from these decisions.”) The [Parks BAP] panel held that “the most
19 reasonable interpretation of § 541(b)(7)(A) is that it excludes from property of
20 the estate only those [voluntary retirement] contributions made before the petition
21 date.” *Id.* at 708. [Parks BAP] reconciled *Prigge*’s result with the language of
22 § 541(b)(7)(A)(i)’s hanging paragraph by explaining that “such amount” means
23 that only pre-petition contributions shall not constitute disposable income, and
24 that “except that” simply clarifies that the voluntary retirement contributions
25 excluded from property of the estate are not post-petition income to the debtor. *Id.*
26 (citing *McCullers*, 451 B.R. 503–505).

27 Vu, 2015 WL 6684227, at *3.

28 ³⁶⁵Vu, 2015 WL 6684227, at *2-3.

1 Noting that it had previously faced a similar issue in a chapter 13 case filed by a below-
2 median income debtor, the Vu court stated:

3 This Court has previously attempted to reconcile the holding in [Parks BAP] that
4 under § 541(b)(7)(A) only pre-petition voluntary retirement contributions are
5 excluded from property of the estate, and therefore only pre-petition contributions
6 are excluded from “disposable income” as defined in § 1325(b)(2) with an
7 interpretation that qualified retirement contributions do not “constitute disposable
8 income as defined in section 1325(b)(2) ...” *In re Bruce*, 484 B.R. 387, 394
9 (Bankr. W.D. Wash. 2012). In *Bruce*, the Court went beyond the analysis of
10 *Prigge* and [Parks BAP], holding that § 541(b)(7)(A)(i)’s hanging paragraph
11 excludes pre-petition voluntary retirement contributions from the calculation of
12 “current monthly income,” *i.e.*, those contributions made during the six-month
13 CMI look-back period. *Id.* If those contributions are deducted before determining
14 the debtor’s income during that six-month period pre-petition, those contributions
15 are not “disposable income” as that term is defined in § 1325(b)(2), and the
16 monthly average of the contributions during the six month period pre-petition
17 should not be included in the calculation of CMI for purposes of calculating
18 disposable income. *Id.*

19 Vu, 2015 WL 6684227, at *3.

20 The Vu court expounded further on the rationale underpinning its analysis of the debtor’s
21 voluntary retirement plan contributions:

22 While *Bruce* involved a below-median-income debtor, its reasoning regarding
23 deducting voluntary retirement deductions from CMI is applicable to all chapter
24 13 debtors because calculating current monthly income is the starting point for
25 determining “disposable income” under § 1325(b)(2), regardless of whether the
26 debtor is above- or below-median-income. This result is also in harmony with a
27 plain reading of the hanging paragraph, which provides that any amount withheld
28 by an employer from the wages of employees for payment as contributions to a

1 qualified retirement plan “shall not constitute disposable income as defined in §
 2 1325(b)(2).” ***Using this approach, for all chapter 13 debtors, voluntary***
 3 ***retirement contributions may be excluded from the calculation of disposable***
 4 ***income, to the extent that those contributions were being made pre-petition***
 5 ***during the six-month look-back period used to determine CMI.***

6 Vu, 2015 WL 6684227, at *4 (emphasis added).

7 Ultimately, the Vu court summarized its decision in the following manner:

8 This interpretation gives substantive application to the hanging paragraph, unlike
 9 the very narrow interpretation of that paragraph in *Prigge et al.*; it also results in
 10 above- and below-median debtors being treated the same, as opposed to having
 11 different rules for deductibility of voluntary retirement contributions,³⁶⁶ and it
 12 fosters the overall policy seen throughout the 2005 amendments to the
 13 Bankruptcy Code of protecting debtors’ retirement contributions. *See, e.g., In re*
 14 *Smith*, No. 09–64409, 2010 WL 2400065 *3 (Bankr. N.D. Ohio, June 15, 2010)
 15 (“the enactment of section 541(b)(7) injected a policy favoring retirement savings
 16 into the bankruptcy code. Therefore, the harsh approach toward 401(k)
 17 contributions taken by courts pre-BAPCPA is no longer warranted.”). Using this
 18 approach, Debtor would not have treated her voluntary retirement contributions as
 19 a deduction in Line 41 of her Form B22C–2; rather, she should have subtracted
 20 those contributions made in the six-month pre-petition period in calculating CMI.
 21 ***In practice, this will result in virtually the same projected disposable income as***
 22 ***Debtor’s approach because she made the same contributions during each of the***
 23 ***six months used to calculate CMI.***

24 Vu, 2015 WL 6684227, at *4 (emphasis added).

25 The Vu court denied the trustee’s confirmation objection. It did not reach the issue of
 26 whether a lack of good faith in the filing of debtor’s chapter 13 plan was established by her

27 ³⁶⁶The concept of treating above-median and below-median chapter 13 debtors the same
 28 way in this context appears, at least to this Court, to be inconsistent with the plain language of
 Section 1325(b)(3). See note 328, supra.

1 voluntary post-petition contributions to her qualified retirement plan, noting that “[i]f the parties
2 do not resolve their differences based on the Court’s ruling herein, they should contact the Court
3 to arrange a hearing on this issue.” Vu, 2015 WL 6684227, at *4 (emphasis added).

4 **V. Davis v. Helbling (In re Davis)**

5 The specific issue reserved by the Sixth Circuit Court of Appeals in footnote 7 to Seafort
6 Circuit reached that court in the case of Davis v. Helbling (In re Davis), 960 F.3d 346 (6th Cir.
7 2020). The chapter 13 debtor in Davis owed over \$200,000 in debt, \$189,000 of which was
8 unsecured, but had under \$39,000 in assets. The Davis court summarized the facts as follows:

9 Davis proposed a bankruptcy plan that would pay her unsecured creditors a total
10 of \$19,380—equal to sixty monthly payments of \$323. To obtain court approval,
11 her plan needed to provide for payment of all her “projected disposable income”
12 to her unsecured creditors. *Id.* § 1325(b)(1). Davis believed that \$323 represented
13 her monthly disposable income. Although she reported gross monthly income of
14 \$5,627, she claimed \$5,304 in allowable monthly expenses. One of those claimed
15 expenses was a monthly retirement contribution. Long before her bankruptcy,
16 Davis had authorized her employer to withhold \$220.66 from her monthly wages
17 as contributions to a 401(k) retirement plan. Davis sought to continue those
18 contributions during her bankruptcy.

19 Davis, 960 F.3d at 349.

20 The trustee in Davis objected to confirmation, contending that “wages withheld as
21 voluntary 401(k) contributions are considered disposable income under the Code” and that
22 resultantly the “proposed plan would not pay all her projected disposable income to her
23 unsecured creditors.”³⁶⁷ The bankruptcy court sustained the trustee’s objection, noting that it felt
24 bound by the dicta found in footnote 7 of Seafort Circuit, “which suggested that the Code always
25 counts voluntary retirement contributions as disposable income, even if the debtor began making
26 those contributions prior to bankruptcy.”³⁶⁸

27
28 ³⁶⁷Davis, 960 F.3d at 349.

³⁶⁸Id.

1 The debtor in Davis then filed an amended plan providing for creditor payments of \$519
2 per month. The increase in her proposed monthly plan payments from \$323 to \$519 “reflected in
3 part the addition of Davis’s monthly 401(k) contributions to her disposable income
4 calculation.”³⁶⁹ The debtor in Davis then objected to her own amended plan to preserve the
5 disposable income issue for appeal; the bankruptcy court confirmed the amended plan over the
6 debtor’s objection; and the debtor obtained a certification from the bankruptcy court authorizing
7 a direct appeal to the Sixth Circuit Court of Appeals.³⁷⁰

8 The Davis court began its trek through the disposable income calculus with a review of
9 the text of Section 1325(b):

10 We begin with the legal background. Section 1325(b)(1) of the Code provides
11 that, upon objection, a bankruptcy plan cannot be approved “unless ... [it]
12 provides that all of the debtor’s projected disposable income to be received in the
13 applicable commitment period ... will be applied to make payments to unsecured
14 creditors.” 11 U.S.C. § 1325(b)(1)(B). Section 1325(b)(2) defines “disposable
15 income” as the debtor’s “current monthly income ... less amounts reasonably
16 necessary to be expended ... for the maintenance or support of the debtor.” *Id.* §
17 1325(b)(2)(A)(i). For debtors with above-median income, like Davis, the
18 “amounts reasonably necessary to be expended” are determined by the National
19 and Local Standards promulgated by the IRS. *See id.* § 1325(b)(3). “Projected
20 disposable income,” as used in § 1325(b)(1), is not defined anywhere in the
21 Bankruptcy Code. But the Supreme Court has held that it is simply the debtor’s
22 disposable income, under § 1325(b)(2), adjusted for any “changes in the debtor’s
23 income or expenses that are known or virtually certain at the time of
24 confirmation.” *Hamilton v. Lanning*, 560 U.S. 505, 524, 130 S. Ct. 2464, 177 L.
25 Ed. 2d 23 (2010).

26 Davis, 960 F.3d at 350.

27
28 ³⁶⁹Davis, 960 F.3d at 350.

³⁷⁰Id.

1 The Davis court next observed that in Lanning, the United States Supreme Court had
2 established a two-step process for the calculation of “projected disposable income”:

3 Determining a debtor’s “projected disposable income” under § 1325(b)(1) is
4 therefore a two-step process. *See* [Lanning] at 519, 524, 130 S. Ct. 2464. First, the
5 debtor’s current “disposable income” is determined by the formula prescribed in
6 § 1325(b)(2). *Id.* at 519, 130 S. Ct. 2464. Second, in certain circumstances, that
7 sum is adjusted for changes “known or virtually certain” to occur during the
8 commitment period. *Id.* When a debtor expects no changes in financial
9 circumstances, as “in most cases,” her “projected disposable income” under
10 § 1325(b)(1) is simply her “disposable income” as defined in § 1235(b)(2). *Id.*

11 Davis, 960 F.3d at 350.

12 The Davis court noted that prior to BAPCPA “the ‘overwhelming consensus’ among
13 bankruptcy courts was that wages voluntarily withheld as 401(k) contributions formed part of a
14 debtor’s disposable income.”³⁷¹ Acknowledging that the addition of Section 541(b)(7)(A) and its
15 “hanging paragraph” to the Code when BAPCPA was enacted in 2005 had “led to considerable
16 disagreement among courts and litigants nationwide,” the Davis court also noted that “most
17 courts” agreed with the debtor’s argument that “the hanging paragraph excludes 401(k)
18 contributions from disposable income for purposes of § 1325(b)(2).”³⁷² Citing Baxter v. Johnson
19 (*In re Johnson*), 346 B.R. 256, 263 (Bankr. S.D. Ga. 2006) as the “leading decisions” supporting
20 the debtor’s position, the Davis court stated:

21 [In Johnson], the court concluded that the hanging paragraph “plainly state[s] that
22 [401(k)] contributions ‘shall not constitute disposable income.’ ” *Id.* (quoting 11
23 U.S.C. § 541(b)(7)). In its view, BAPCPA “placed retirement contributions
24 outside the purview of a Chapter 13 plan.” *Id.* Thus, Johnson held that a debtor’s
25 disposable income does not include the wages she contributes to her 401(k)
26 plan—whether or not those contributions began prior to bankruptcy. *Id.*

27 ³⁷¹Davis, 960 F.3d at 350 (collecting cases).

28 ³⁷²Davis, 960 F.3d at 350, citing RESFL FIVE, LLC v. Ulysse, 2017 WL 4348897, at *6
(S.D. Fla. Sept. 29, 2017) (collecting cases).

1 Davis, 960 F.3d at 351.

2 Recognizing that it had “squarely rejected Johnson’s reasoning” in Seafort Circuit, the
3 Sixth Circuit in Davis noted that:

4 [Seafort Circuit] also opined, in dictum, on the circumstances present here. The
5 trustee in [Seafort Circuit] had conceded that if the debtor had regularly made
6 401(k) contributions prior to filing her petition, she could have excluded those
7 wages from her projected disposable income. *See* [Seafort Circuit, 669 F.3d] at
8 674 n.7. This court disagreed, endorsing a competing interpretation of the hanging
9 paragraph adopted by *In re Prigge*, 441 B.R. 667 (Bankr. D. Mont. 2010), which
10 held that a Chapter 13 debtor may never deduct “voluntary post-petition
11 retirement contributions in any amount regardless of whether the debtor [made]
12 pre-petition retirement contributions.” [Seafort Circuit], 669 F.3d at 667, 674 n.7.
13 But we acknowledged that the “issue [was] not presently before us.” *Id.* at 674
14 n.7.

15 Davis, 960 F.3d at 351.

16 After canvassing the lines of cases supporting various outcomes on the issue before it, the
17 Sixth Circuit in Davis court summarized the impact of BAPCPA’s addition of Section 541(b)(7)
18 and its “hanging paragraph” to the Code:

19 To recap, BAPCPA’s insertion of the hanging paragraph into § 541(b)(7) has
20 taken us from an “overwhelming consensus” among bankruptcy courts, *see*
21 *Johnson*, 241 B.R. at 399, to four competing views of whether voluntary
22 retirement contributions constitute disposable income in a Chapter 13 bankruptcy.
23 *Compare Johnson*, 346 B.R. at 263, *with Prigge*, 441 B.R. at 677 n.5, *with*
24 [Seafort BAP], 437 B.R. at 210, *and with Anh-Thu Thi Vu*, 2015 WL 6684227, at
25 *4–5. Our decision in [Seafort Circuit], 669 F.3d at 663, is the only circuit court
26 opinion to consider the issue. *See RESFL FIVE*, 2017 WL 4348897, at *5–6
27 (collecting cases). And although we rejected the *Johnson* approach in [Seafort
28 Circuit], we expressly declined to decide between the remaining interpretations.

1 See [Seafort Circuit], 669 F.3d at 674 n.7 (“Our view is not relevant here[]
2 because this issue is not presently before us.”).

3 Davis, 960 F.3d at 351-53.

4 Having completed its overview of the divergent decisions generated by BAPCPA’s
5 insertion of Section 541(b)(7) and its “hanging paragraph” to the Code, the Davis court turned to
6 the debtor’s argument in the case before it:

7 With the legal landscape in view, we turn to Davis’s appeal. Davis argues that the
8 hanging paragraph in § 541(b)(7) excludes from her disposable income, as
9 defined in § 1325(b)(2), the amount she contributed monthly to her 401(k) prior
10 to bankruptcy.

11 Davis, 960 F.3d at 353.

12 Having noted that at least four very different lines of authority had resulted from prior
13 judicial decisions addressing the issue pending before it, the Davis court observed:

14 Among the four competing interpretations of the hanging paragraph, three support
15 Davis’s view: *Johnson*, [Seafort BAP], and [Vu]. But our decision in [Seafort
16 Circuit], 669 F.3d at 674, rejected the *Johnson* interpretation, so we do not
17 consider it here. See *United States v. Mateen*, 739 F.3d 300, 304 (6th Cir.), *rev’d*
18 *en banc on other grounds*, 764 F.3d 627 (6th Cir. 2014) (noting that we are bound
19 by a “prior panel’s statutory interpretation” where it was “essential to the
20 decision”). That leaves Davis with the [Seafort BAP] and [Vu] interpretations for
21 support. In contrast, the *Prigge* interpretation supports the Trustee’s position,
22 which is that voluntary retirement contributions can never be excluded from
23 disposable income, regardless of whether the debtor was making such
24 contributions prior to her bankruptcy. Davis’s appeal asks us to decide between
25 these competing interpretations.

26 Davis, 960 F.3d at 353.

27 Although it had previously conducted an exhaustive review of the relevant statutory
28

1 framework in its Seafort Circuit decision, the Sixth Circuit in Davis opted to begin anew³⁷³:

2 We start with the text. See Jimenez v. Quarterman, 555 U.S. 113, 118, 129 S. Ct.
3 681, 172 L. Ed. 2d 475 (2009). Section 541(b)(7) excludes from property of the
4 estate “any amount ... withheld by an employer from the wages of employees for
5 payment as contributions” to a 401(k) plan. 11 U.S.C. § 541(b)(7)(A). The
6 hanging paragraph then continues, “except that *such amount* under this
7 subparagraph *shall not constitute disposable income* as defined in Section
8 1325(b)(2).” *Id.* (emphases added).

9 We must determine whether “such amount,” which “shall not constitute
10 disposable income,” encompasses the continued monthly 401(k) contributions
11 Davis sought to exclude from her disposable income in her proposed bankruptcy
12 plan. See *id.* § 541(b)(7). “Such amount” refers to “any amount ... withheld by an
13 employer from the wages of employees for payment as contributions” to a 401(k)
14 plan. See *id.* Davis’s argument implies that the relevant “amount” of those
15 contributions that is excluded from her disposable income is the sum her
16 employer withheld from her wages *each month*. Conversely, the Trustee suggests
17 that the “amount” excluded is simply the aggregate 401(k) contributions that
18 Davis had accumulated in her 401(k) account prior to her bankruptcy.

19 Davis, 960 F.3d at 353.

20 In reviewing the parties’ arguments as to the proper meaning to be ascribed to Section
21

22 ³⁷³Judge Readler, in his dissenting opinion in Davis, observed:

23 Considering that the federal courts have answered today’s question four different
24 ways, it is perhaps no surprise that we too are not of one mind. But in selecting
25 between those approaches, we do not write on a clean slate. In [Seafort Circuit],
26 we all but held that a debtor cannot exclude voluntary retirement contributions
27 from post-petition disposable income, even if the debtor began making
28 contributions before filing for bankruptcy. 669 F.3d 662, 674 n.7 (6th Cir. 2012).
While that decision arguably is not controlling, I would give it the weight it
deserves. For to my mind, it is correct.

Davis, 960 F.3d at 358 (Readler, J., dissenting) (“Davis Dissent”).

1 541(b)(7), the Davis court took issue with both of them:

2 Neither reading makes perfect sense of the text. “Amount” is defined as the “total
3 financial value or cost (of something).” *Oxford English Dictionary* (3d ed. 2019).

4 The “something” that is being measured depends on context. It can be an
5 individual number (“the *amount* of the policy is [\$]10,000”), or it can be an
6 aggregate number (“the ... *amount* of worthless IOUs collected during each day’s
7 business”). *Amount*, Merriam-Webster Unabridged Online,
8 <https://unabridged.merriam-webster.com/unabridged/amount> (last visited Feb. 20,
9 2020).

10
11 Here, context points in both directions. On the one hand, the hanging paragraph
12 excludes the amount of the debtor’s 401(k) contributions from “disposable
13 income as defined in Section 1325(b)(2).” 11 U.S.C. § 541(b)(7). Disposable
14 income is defined in terms of monthly income and expenses. *Id.* § 1325(b)(2).
15 That suggests that a debtor’s monthly contribution is the “amount” that “shall not
16 constitute disposable income.” *See id.* § 541(b)(7). On the other hand, the
17 hanging paragraph is framed as an exception to § 541(b)(7)’s general rule that
18 “property of the estate” does not include the “amount” of the debtor’s 401(k)
19 contributions. There, the relevant “amount” seems to be the debtor’s aggregate
20 401(k) contributions. *See id.* § 541(b).

21 Davis, 960 F.3d at 353-54.

22 Having taken issue with both of the parties’ arguments as to how Section 541(b)(7) and
23 the “hanging paragraph” should be interpreted, the Sixth Circuit in Davis found little solace in
24 the statutory text itself:

25 Further confounding our search for meaning, § 541(b)(7) is a grammatical puzzle.
26 *See [Seafort Circuit]*, 669 F.3d at 671 (describing the hanging paragraph as
27 “inelegantly drafted” (citing *Baud v. Carroll*, 634 F.3d 327 (6th Cir. 2011)). The
28 hanging paragraph begins with the conjunction “except that,” which, to no one’s

1 surprise, is generally used to introduce an exception to an otherwise-applicable
2 general rule. *See, e.g.*, 2 U.S.C. § 4915(b)(1) (“An unforeseen vacancy ... during
3 an academic year may be filled, *except that* no appointment may be made ... for
4 service to begin on or after October 1” (emphasis added)). Yet the hanging
5 paragraph’s exception has no logical connection to § 541(b)(7)’s general rule.
6 Property of the estate and disposable income are wholly independent concepts
7 under the bankruptcy code. *Compare* 11 U.S.C. § 541, *with id.* § 1325. We are
8 therefore tasked with choosing between two interpretations, either of which will
9 do some violence to the text. “The choice is one between the lesser of evils.” *See*
10 David Gray Carlson, *The Chapter 13 Estate and Its Discontents*, 17 Am. Bankr.
11 Inst. L. Rev. 233, 233 (2009).

12 Davis, 960 F.3d at 354.

13 Mindful of the statutory ambiguity in Section 541(b)(7), the Davis court turned to three
14 well-established canons of statutory construction in its effort to give proper meaning to that
15 section of the Code. Looking first to the reenactment canon, the Sixth Circuit stated:

16 [T]he reenactment canon provides that whenever Congress amends a statutory
17 provision, “a significant change in language is presumed to entail a change in
18 meaning.” *Arangure v. Whitaker*, 911 F.3d 333, 341 (6th Cir. 2018). Here,
19 Congress enacted BAPCPA against the backdrop of an “overwhelming consensus
20 among bankruptcy courts” that wages withheld by an employer as voluntary
21 401(k) contributions constituted part of the debtor-employee’s disposable income.
22 *See Johnson*, 241 B.R. at 399. BAPCPA’s insertion of the hanging paragraph into
23 § 541(b)(7) represents a substantial change to the statutory text. We must
24 therefore presume that the hanging paragraph altered existing law. *Arangure*, 911
25 F.3d at 341.

26 Davis, 960 F.3d at 354.

27 Next, the Davis court looked to the presumption against ineffectiveness in its search for
28 the proper meaning of Section 541(b)(7):

1 The presumption against ineffectiveness offers similar guidance. *See* Antonin
 2 Scalia & Bryan A. Garner, *Reading Law* 63 (2012). That presumption reflects
 3 “the idea that Congress presumably does not enact useless laws.” *United States v.*
 4 *Castleman*, 572 U.S. 157, 178, 134 S. Ct. 1405, 188 L. Ed. 2d 426 (2014) (Scalia,
 5 J., concurring). In other words, when the plain meaning of a provision is not clear,
 6 we should avoid interpretations that render the provision a “dead letter.” *United*
 7 *States v. Hayes*, 555 U.S. 415, 427, 129 S. Ct. 1079, 172 L. Ed. 2d 816 (2009)
 8 (quoting *United States v. Hayes*, 482 F.3d 749, 762 (4th Cir. 2007) (Williams, J.,
 9 dissenting)).³⁷⁴ Thus, we should be skeptical of interpretations that deprive the
 10 hanging paragraph of any meaningful effect.

11 Davis, 960 F.3d at 354.

12 Lastly, the court in Davis looked to the canon against surplusage in assessing the proper
 13 meaning of Section 541(b)(7), stating:

14 Finally, the canon against surplusage provides a related command. It conveys the
 15 familiar rule that courts should “give effect, if possible, to every word Congress
 16 used.” *Nat’l Ass’n of Mfrs. v. Dep’t of Def.*, — U.S. —, 138 S. Ct. 617, 632,
 17 199 L. Ed. 2d 501 (2018) (quoting *Reiter v. Sonotone Corp.*, 442 U.S. 330, 339,
 18 99 S. Ct. 2326, 60 L. Ed. 2d 931 (1979)). This means that “[i]f a provision is
 19 susceptible of (1) a meaning that gives it an effect already achieved by another
 20 provision ... and (2) another meaning that leaves both provisions with some
 21 independent operation, the latter should be preferred.” Scalia & Garner, *supra*, at
 22 176. Here, therefore, we should favor a construction of the hanging paragraph that
 23 leaves both it and § 1325(b)(2) with independent effect.

24 Davis, 960 F.3d at 354-55.

25 With those canons of statutory construction in mind, the Davis court reached the
 26 following conclusion:

27 ³⁷⁴In 2009, Hayes was reversed on other grounds by the United States Supreme Court and
 28 remanded to the 4th Circuit Court of Appeals. The complete citation is United States v. Hayes,
 482 F.3d 749 (4th Cir. 2007), rev’d on other grounds, 555 U.S. 415 (2009).

1 Applying those principles to Davis’s appeal, we conclude that the hanging
 2 paragraph is best read to exclude from disposable income the monthly 401(k)-
 3 contribution amount that Davis’s employer withheld from her wages prior to her
 4 bankruptcy. That interpretation reads the amendment to § 541(b), which added
 5 the hanging paragraph, in a way that actually amends the statute. It also gives a
 6 meaningful effect—one not already accomplished by § 1325(b)(2)—to
 7 Congress’s instruction in § 541(b)(7) that 401(k) contributions “shall not
 8 constitute disposable income.”

9 The Trustee’s proposed interpretation fails on these objectives. Instead, as the
 10 Trustee concedes, its interpretation would read the hanging paragraph as merely
 11 “counteract[ing] any suggestion that the exclusion of [accumulated 401(k)]
 12 contributions from property of the estate constitutes postpetition income of the
 13 debtor.” Appellee Br. at 24. But that interpretation “makes no sense” because
 14 assets are not income. 5 *Collier on Bankruptcy* ¶ 541.23[1] (16th ed. 2019). Those
 15 accumulated funds “would never be considered ... disposable income” under §
 16 1325(b)(2). *Id.*; see *McCullers*, 451 B.R. at 505 (“[I]t is unlikely even without the
 17 language in question that excluding sums earned by the debtor prepetition from
 18 property of the estate would ever be construed as creating postpetition disposable
 19 income to [the] debtor.”). Thus, the Trustee’s interpretation would render the
 20 hanging paragraph a “dead letter.” *Hayes*, 555 U.S. at 427, 129 S. Ct. 1079.³⁷⁵

21 Davis, 960 F.3d at 355.

22 Having stated that conclusion, the Davis court continued on with its analysis of the text of
 23 Section 541(b)(7):

24 There remains the puzzle of the hanging paragraph’s conjunction, “except that.”
 25 See 11 U.S.C. § 541(b)(7). As a subordinating conjunction, it “makes no sense
 26 grammatically” in the hanging paragraph. *In re Hall*, No. 12 B 43452, 2013 WL
 27 6234613, at *7 n.4 (Bankr. N.D. Ill. 2013). An exclusion from disposable
 28

³⁷⁵See id.

1 income—regardless of how it is interpreted—cannot be understood as an
 2 exception to an exclusion from property of the estate. *See 5 Collier on*
 3 *Bankruptcy, supra*, ¶ 541.23[1]. Indeed, the dissent’s interpretation fares no
 4 better; it reads the hanging paragraph as accomplishing nothing, which hardly
 5 creates an exception to § 541(b)(7)’s general rule. Under any interpretation, the
 6 conjunction will remain a “gordian knot” because it ties together two unrelated
 7 provisions of the Bankruptcy Code. *See In re Jensen*, 496 B.R. at 620.³⁷⁶

8 Davis, 960 F.3d at 355-56.

9 Observing that “except that” appears in at least two other sections of the Code,³⁷⁷ and that
 10 those two sections “appear to use ‘except that’ to mean something like ‘moreover’ or ‘and also,’”
 11 the Davis Court stated:

12 This use of “except that” is certainly not grammatically correct. But Congress’s
 13 use of “awkward, or even ungrammatical” language does not alleviate our
 14 obligation to interpret the statute as best we can. *See Lamie v. U.S. Tr.*, 540 U.S.
 15 526, 534–35, 124 S. Ct. 1023, 157 L. Ed. 2d 1024 (2004). Here, we conclude that
 16 the hanging paragraph is best read to allow Davis to exclude from her disposable
 17 income the monthly 401(k)-contribution amount that her employer withheld from
 18 her wages prior to her bankruptcy.

19 Davis, 960 F.3d at 356.

20 The Davis court rejected the trustee’s arguments in support of a contrary meaning for the
 21 phrase “except that” within the “hanging paragraph” of Section 541(b)(7):

22 The counterarguments do not persuade us otherwise. The Trustee argues that the
 23 hanging paragraph’s location in § 541—which focuses on pre-petition assets—
 24 indicates that it does not apply to post-petition 401(k) contributions. But that
 25

26 ³⁷⁶Like the Sixth Circuit in Davis, the United States Bankruptcy Court for the District of
 27 Utah concluded that as to the above-median income chapter 13 debtors involved in Jensen,
 28 “voluntary retirement contributions being made as of the date of the petition do not constitute
 disposable income.” *In re Jensen*, 496 B.R. 615, 625 (Bankr. D. Utah 2013).

³⁷⁷Davis, 960 F.3d at 356, citing Sections 351(2) and 724(b).

1 argument ignores the hanging paragraph’s express reference to § 1325(b)(2). *See*
2 *5 Collier on Bankruptcy, supra*, ¶ 541.23[1] (“[T]he reference to disposable
3 income under Section 1325(b) ... removes any doubt that postpetition
4 contributions ... are to be excluded from the disposable income calculation.”).
5 And the Trustee’s position fails to recognize the significance of Congress’s choice
6 to reference § 1325(b)(2) rather than § 1325(b)(1). *See* [Seafort BAP], 437 B.R.
7 at 209 (“Conspicuously, § 541(b)(7) makes no reference to ‘projected disposable
8 income.’” (emphasis added)). Section § 1325(b)(2) measures disposable income
9 exclusively by the debtor’s income in the six-month period prior to filing her
10 petition. In contrast, § 1325(b)(1) requires courts to forecast the debtor’s
11 “*projected* disposable income.” *Hamilton*, 560 U.S. at 524, 130 S. Ct. 2464
12 (emphasis added). Our interpretation is entirely consistent, therefore, with the pre-
13 petition focus of § 541. Further, the hanging paragraph’s express reference to
14 § 1325(b)(2) reinforces our conclusion that Congress intended to allow a debtor to
15 exclude from her disposable income the 401(k)-contribution amount withheld
16 from her monthly wages prior to bankruptcy.

17 Davis, 960 F.3d at 356.

18 Acknowledging, but rejecting, the arguments of an extensive dissenting opinion³⁷⁸ which
19 among other things expressed concern that the Davis majority’s conclusions as to the meaning of
20 Section 541(b)(7) “invites abuse by debtors,” incentivizes those in financial distress to “enhance
21 dramatically” their 401(k) contributions prior to filing, and upsets “settled expectations” based
22 upon the holding in Seafort Circuit and its statements in note 7 to that earlier decision,³⁷⁹ the
23 Davis court ultimately held:

24 Our decision today builds on [Seafort Circuit], 669 F.3d 662. Unlike Davis, the
25 debtor in [Seafort Circuit] sought to exclude from her disposable income 401(k)
26 contributions that she had not been making prior to bankruptcy. *Id.* at 664.

27
28 ³⁷⁸Davis Dissent, 960 F.3d at pp. 358-67.

³⁷⁹Davis Dissent, 960 F.3d at 358; *see* note 373, *supra*.

1 [Seafort Circuit] rejected *Johnson*'s view that the hanging paragraph allowed
2 debtors to begin making 401(k) contributions post-petition and then deduct those
3 contributions from their disposable incomes. *Id.* at 672–73 (concluding that the
4 “larger context” of § 541 establishes a “fixed point in time” on the petition date).
5 We do not disturb that analysis. But [Seafort Circuit] acknowledged that
6 “§ 541(b)(7) must provide some sort of protection for voluntary retirement
7 contributions in Chapter 13 cases,” 669 F.3d at 672, and the court expressly
8 declined to decide what that protection included, *id.* at 674 n.7. ***We now conclude***
9 ***that the hanging paragraph is best read to exclude from disposable income a***
10 ***debtor’s post-petition monthly 401(k) contributions so long as those***
11 ***contributions were regularly withheld from the debtor’s wages prior to her***
12 ***bankruptcy.***

13 Davis, 960 F.3d at 357 (emphasis added).

14 Finalizing and expressly limiting the scope of its decision to vacate the bankruptcy
15 court’s holding and remand the case to the bankruptcy court for further proceedings, the Davis
16 court stated:

17 Our holding is narrow. We do not choose between the [Seafort BAP] and [Vu]
18 interpretations because either would produce the same result in this case. The
19 [Vu] interpretation would allow Davis to deduct the average monthly contribution
20 she made in the six months prior to bankruptcy, [Vu] 2015 WL 6684227, at *4–5,
21 whereas [Seafort BAP] would allow her to deduct the monthly amount she
22 contributed “on a consistent basis pre-petition,” *see In re Thompson*, 2018 WL
23 1320171, at *2 (applying [Seafort BAP], 437 B.R. 204). Here, Davis’s employer
24 withheld \$220.66 in 401(k) contributions each month from Davis’s wages for at
25 least six months prior to her bankruptcy. ***We hold only that a debtor in like***
26 ***circumstances may deduct her monthly 401(k) contributions from her***
27 ***disposable income under § 1325(b)(2).*** *See* 11 U.S.C. § 541(b)(7)(A).

28 Davis, 960 F.3d at 357 (emphasis added).

1 Lastly, the Davis court expressly left open the question of whether a debtor’s voluntary
 2 post-petition contributions to a qualified retirement plan could run afoul of the good faith
 3 confirmation standard imposed by Section 1325(a)(3), noting that the issue of good faith had not
 4 been raised by the parties:

5 Our holding should not be read to curtail the good-faith analysis required by
 6 § 1325(a)(3). That provision prohibits a bankruptcy court from confirming a
 7 Chapter 13 plan unless the debtor proposed it in good faith. *See Shaw v. Aurgroup*
 8 *Fin. Credit Union*, 552 F.3d 447, 455 (6th Cir. 2009). ***Our reading of the***
 9 ***hanging paragraph may necessitate a more searching good-faith analysis to***
 10 ***minimize the risk that a debtor contemplating bankruptcy might begin making***
 11 ***401(k) contributions prior to filing to lower the amount she must ultimately***
 12 ***repay her creditors.*** Here, however, there is no assertion that Davis proposed her
 13 plan in bad faith.

14 Davis, 960 F.3d at 358 (emphasis added).

15 **d. Post-BAPCPA Cases Holding That Voluntary Post-Petition**
 16 **Contributions Made By An Above-Median Income Chapter 13**
 17 **Debtor to a Qualified Retirement Plan Can Be Entirely**
 18 **Excluded From Disposable Income**

19 The case of Baxter v. Johnson (*In re Johnson*), 346 B.R. 256 (Bankr. S.D. Ga. 2006),³⁸⁰ is
 20 the wellspring for the line of cases holding that an above-median income chapter 13 debtor can
 21 exclude all voluntary post-petition contributions to a qualified retirement plan from disposable
 22 income. Decided less than a year after BAPCPA became law on October 17, 2005, the facts
 23 before the Court in Johnson were these:

24 Both cases were filed after October 17, 2005, and therefore are subject to the
 25 amendments to the Bankruptcy Code contained in the Bankruptcy Abuse
 26 Prevention and Consumer Protection Act of 2005 (“BAPCPA”). Debtors have
 27

28 ³⁸⁰Hon. John S. Dalis. The Johnson matter involved two separate cases consolidated for
 purposes of decision. Johnson, 346 B.R. at 259.

1 household incomes that exceed the applicable median family incomes for the
2 State of Georgia. Thomas and Julia Roberts (the “Robertses”) are a household
3 composed of two (2) persons, with an annual income of \$56,221, which exceeds
4 the applicable median income of \$47,327. The Johnsons are a household
5 composed of three (3) persons, with an annual income of \$95,854. The applicable
6 median income is \$51,545. Neither case presents a presumption of abuse under
7 11 U.S.C. § 707(b)(2)(A)(i).

8 Johnson, 346 B.R. at 259.

9 Aware that the debtors in Johnson earned income above the applicable state median, the
10 court noted that:

11 Following the passage of BAPCPA, debtors are required to include Form B22C
12 with their petition. This form contains the calculations at 11 U.S.C. §§ 707(b)(2),
13 the so-called means test. For debtors with above-median incomes, the sum of
14 these calculations establishes “disposable income.” 11 U.S.C. § 1325(b)(1)-(3).

15 Johnson, 346 B.R. at 259.

16 The two consolidated cases at issue in Johnson had different disposable income
17 calculation issues. As to the debtors bearing the name of the case, Judge Dalis observed:

18 The Johnsons’ Schedules I and J indicates a monthly net income in a deficit of
19 - (\$104.50). Form B22C indicates an even greater deficit. On it, their monthly
20 disposable income equals -(\$795.51). In their Chapter 13 plan, the Johnsons
21 propose to pay \$303.00 per month for a term of 60 months. The Trustee objects to
22 certain monthly expenses, namely: (1) repayments of loans taken from their
23 401(k) retirement savings accounts; (2) increased contributions to their 401(k)
24 retirement savings accounts; (3) and auto loan and lease payments of
25 approximately \$1,300 per month for three vehicles.

26 Johnson, 346 B.R. at 260.³⁸¹ If confirmed, the proposed plans before the court in Johnson would
27

28 ³⁸¹The Johnson court was also faced with an issue of whether tax refunds generated by
the debtors’ pattern of over-withholding resulted in an understatement of income, and/or

1 yield very modest dividends to unsecured creditors.³⁸²

2 At the beginning of its legal analysis, the Johnson court identified the issues it believed
3 were of particular importance:

4 Aside from matters that pertain only to one case or the other, both cases raise two
5 important legal issues, namely: (I) whether § 1325(b) conclusively determines the
6 amount of net income available for creditors; and (II) how to correct patterns of
7 over-withholding of federal income taxes, so that disposable income is calculated
8 accurately.

9 Johnson, 346 B.R. at 260.

10 Under the heading “Calculating ‘Disposable Income’ in Good Faith,” the Johnson court
11 noted that there were two components of the trustee’s objection to confirmation of the plans
12 proposed by the debtors:

13 The Trustee objects to confirmation of these cases on the grounds that the Debtors
14 (1) do not contribute all their disposable income to funding their plans as required
15 by § 1325(b), and (2) have failed to propose their plans in good faith as defined
16 by § 1325(a)(3). According to the Trustee, the Debtors’ actual incomes and
17 actual expenses, reflected on their Schedules I and J, indicate that they are able to
18 pay more to their unsecured creditors. The Debtors argue that § 1325(b)
19 conclusively determines the amount of disposable income available for creditors.
20 They contend that § 1325(a)(3) requires no additional inquiry into the sufficiency
21 of their plan payments.

22 Johnson, 346 B.R. at 260-61.

23 The Johnson court initially focused on the impact the enactment of BAPCA had on the
24 issue of good faith in the plan confirmation process:

25 _____
26 constituted bad faith. No similar issue is presented in Ms. Aquino’s case. See Johnson, 346 B.R.
27 at 260.

28 ³⁸²While providing for post-petition payments on a loan received from, and allowing for
voluntary contributions to, their qualified retirement plan, the chapter 13 repayment plan filed by
the Johnsons “would yield, at most, a 1.18% dividend” to unsecured creditors. Johnson, 346
B.R. at 260.

1 The enactment of BAPCPA did not abolish the requirement that a “plan... [be]
 2 ...proposed in good faith and not by any means forbidden by law.” 11 U.S.C. §
 3 1325(a)(3). To the contrary, BAPCPA extends the requirement of good faith to
 4 the filing of the petition. 11 U.S.C. § 1325(a)(7). ***However, I find that BAPCPA***
 5 ***does alter the test of good faith with respect to the sufficiency of income***
 6 ***committed to the plan.***

7 Johnson, 346 B.R. at 261 (emphasis added).

8 The Johnson court observed that the term “good faith” is not defined by the Code.³⁸³
 9 Looking to pre-BAPCPA cases, the court in Johnson noted that the Eleventh Circuit Court of
 10 Appeals had adopted a “totality of the circumstances” test for examining a debtor’s good faith,
 11 and had also propounded a non-exclusive list of 13 factors to be considered in the good faith
 12 analysis.³⁸⁴ As to the impact of the passage of BAPCPA on the issue of good faith in the
 13 confirmation context, the Johnson court stated:

14 With the passage of BAPCPA, some of these factors are subsumed by specific
 15 provisions of § 1325(b). I find that the amendments to the disposable income test
 16 at § 1325(b) narrow the scope of the good faith inquiry.

17 Johnson, 346 B.R. at 261.

18 The Johnson court then changed its analytical focus from the question of good faith to the
 19 issue of whether a proposed plan provides the level of disposable income needed to support
 20 confirmation. Looking first to the history of Section 1325(b), the Johnson court stated:

21 Since before BAPCPA, § 1325(b) has prevented me from confirming a Chapter
 22 13 plan over the objection of a trustee or unsecured creditor if the debtor did not
 23 commit “all of the debtor’s projected disposable income” to funding it. 11 U.S.C.
 24 § 1325(b)(1)(B).

25
 26 ³⁸³The Johnson court stated that “the inquiry into good faith is ‘broadly speaking . . .
 27 whether or not under the circumstances under the circumstances of the case there has been an
 28 abuse of the provisions, purpose, or spirit of [Chapter 13] in the [proposed plan].” Johnson, 346
 B.R. at 261, citing Kitchens v. Ga. R.R. Bank & Trust Co. (In re Kitchens), 702 F.2d 885, 888
 (11th Cir. 1983) (other internal citations omitted).

³⁸⁴Johnson, 346 B.R. at 261, citing Kitchens, 702 F.2d at 888-89.

1
2 After Congress adopted § 1325(b) in the Bankruptcy Amendments and Federal
3 Judgeship Act of 1984, courts divided over its relation to § 1325(a)(3). Some
4 courts reacted to the addition of § 1325(b) by removing factors related to the
5 sufficiency of disposable income from their totality of the circumstances tests.
6 *See, e.g., Noreen v. Slattengren*, 974 F.2d 75, 76 (8th Cir. 1992); *In re Smith*, 848
7 F.2d 813, 820 (7th Cir. 1988). In the wake of BAPCPA, some additional courts
8 and commentators have recognized that § 1325(b), rather than § 1325(a)(3),
9 controls whether a debtor has committed sufficient income to a Chapter 13 plan.
10 *In re Barr*, 341 B.R. 181 (Bankr. M.D.N.C. 2006), 8 COLLIER ON
11 BANKRUPTCY ¶ 1325.08[1] (15th ed. rev.2005).

12 Johnson, 346 B.R. at 261-62.

13 After reviewing the statutory text of Section 1325(b) as amended by BAPCPA, the
14 Johnson court posited:

15 I find that § 1325(b), as amended by BAPCPA, does alter the good faith inquiry
16 under § 1325(a)(3) in several important ways. The changes do not entirely
17 eliminate a good faith inquiry into the sufficiency of income. However, they do
18 narrow the scope of judicial discretion.

19 Johnson, 346 B.R. at 262.

20 Looking next to what types of income are properly excluded from disposable income
21 under Section 1325(b), the Johnson court observed:

22 Not all sources of income need be committed to a Chapter 13 plan. By
23 specifically excluding some income from the disposable income analysis,
24 BAPCPA recasts the totality-of-the-circumstances test set forth in *Kitchens*, the
25 first factor of which required consideration of “the amount of the debtor’s income
26 from all sources.” *Kitchens*, 702 F.2d at 888–89.

27
28 Disposable income does not include proceeds from “child support payments,

1 foster care payments, or disability payments for a dependent child made in
2 accordance with applicable nonbankruptcy law to the extent reasonably necessary
3 to be expended for such child.” 11 U.S.C. § 1325(b)(2).

4 Johnson, 346 B.R. at 262.

5 Noting that a debtor’s “current monthly income” as defined by the Code³⁸⁵ is the starting
6 point for the disposable income calculus under Section 1325(b), the Johnson court stated:

7 Additionally, § 1325(b) treats “current monthly income” as the input for
8 determining “disposable income.” By definition, current monthly income
9 excludes “benefits received under the Social Security Act” and also certain
10 payments to victims of terrorism, war, and crimes against humanity. 11 U.S.C. §
11 101(10A)(B).

12 Johnson, 346 B.R. at 263.³⁸⁶

13 Turning next to the treatment of voluntary contributions to qualified retirement plans, the
14 Johnson court stated:

15 Debtors are also permitted to shelter certain contributions to employee benefit
16 plans (EBPs). “[A]ny amount” that is either “withheld by” or “received by” a
17 debtor’s employer for qualifying EBPs, deferred compensation plans, tax-deferred
18 annuities, or state-law-regulated health insurance plans “shall not constitute
19 disposable income, as defined in section 1325(b)(2).” 11 U.S.C. § 541(b)(7)(A)
20 & (B) (emphasis added).

21
22 Among the qualifying programs are any “employee benefit plan[s] ... subject to
23 Title I of the Employee Retirement Income Security Act of 1974” (“ERISA”). *See*
24 11 U.S.C. § 541(b)(7)(A)(i)(I) & (B)(i)(I). This includes EBPs subject to 26
25 U.S.C. § 401(k) (“401(k) plans”). *See* 29 U.S.C. §§ 1002(3)(defining “employee
26

27 ³⁸⁵Section 101(10A).

28 ³⁸⁶Voluntary contributions to qualified retirement plans, however, are not expressly
excluded from “current monthly income” as that term is defined by the Code. *See* Section
101(10A).

1 benefit plan”), 1003(a) (defining ERISA’s coverage). So long as a debtor’s
2 contributions are within the limits legally permitted by the EBP, “any amount” of
3 this contribution is exempted from disposable income.

4 Johnson, 346 B.R. at 263.

5 The Johnson court separately examined how the repayment of outstanding loans received
6 from a qualified retirement plan should be treated in determining disposable income under
7 Section 1325(b), and found:

8 Furthermore, in addition to sheltering EBP contributions, the Code also protects
9 repayments of loans from EBPs, including loans from 401(k) plans. Section
10 1322(f) provides:

11 A plan may not materially alter the terms of a loan described in section
12 362(b)(19) [i.e., a loan from a qualifying employee benefit plans or
13 retirement savings accounts], and any amounts required to repay such loan
14 shall not constitute ‘disposable income’ under section 1325.

15 11 U.S.C. § 1322(f).

16 Debtors are not required to contribute income from any of these sources to their
17 Chapter 13 plans. Consequently, *in determining good faith under § 1325(a)(3)*, I
18 may not consider them.

19 Johnson, 346 B.R. at 263 (emphasis added).

20 Returning to the specifics of the trustee’s confirmation objection, the Johnson court
21 summarized its holding as to repayment of loans from, and voluntary contributions to, a qualified
22 retirement plan as follows:

23 In regard to the Johnsons’ plan, the Trustee objects to certain monthly payroll
24 deductions they make to (1) fund and (2) repay loans from their respective EBPs.
25 According to the Johnson’s Schedule I, Donald Johnson contributes \$407.53 per
26 month to a 401(k) plan, and also pays \$431.93 per month to repay loans he took
27 from this plan. Carol Johnson contributes \$139.26 per month to her 401(k) plan,
28 and also pays \$150.00 per month to repay loans she took from it. The Johnsons’

1 401(k) payroll deductions total \$1,128.72 per month. *Sections 541(b)(7) and*
 2 *1322(f) both plainly state that these contributions “shall not constitute*
 3 *disposable income.” Congress has placed retirement contributions outside the*
 4 *purview of a Chapter 13 plan.*

5
 6 *Debtors may fund 401(k) plans in good faith, so long as their contributions do*
 7 *not exceed the limits legally permitted by their 401(k) plans.* Here, the Trustee
 8 does not assert that the Johnson’s contributions exceed the amounts allowed by
 9 their respective 401(k) plans. Therefore, the Trustee’s specific objection to the
 10 Johnsons’ 401(k) contributions is overruled.

11 Johnson, 346 B.R. at 263 (emphasis added).

12 This Court is mindful that Johnson has been followed by many courts outside the Ninth
 13 Circuit. In fact, the Sixth Circuit in Davis suggested that “[m]ost courts agree” with Johnson.
 14 Davis, 960 F.3d at 351, citing RESFL FIVE, LLC v. Ulysse, 2017 WL 4348897, at *6 (S.D. Fla.
 15 Sept. 29, 2017 (collecting cases). It is worthy of note, however, that in Davis the Sixth Circuit
 16 also recognized that “this court squarely rejected *Johnson*’s reasoning in [Seafort Circuit]” and
 17 stated that “our decision in [Seafort Circuit] rejected the *Johnson* interpretation, so we do not
 18 consider it here.” Davis, 960 F.3d at 353 (citing United States v. Mateen, 739 F.3d 3000, 304
 19 (6th Cir.), rev’d en banc on other grounds, 764 F.3d 627 (6th Cir. 2014) for the proposition that
 20 “we are bound by a ‘prior panel’s statutory interpretation’ where it was ‘essential to the
 21 decision.’”). Like the Sixth Circuit Court of Appeals in Seafort Circuit and Davis, courts within
 22 the Ninth Circuit have carefully considered the holding in Johnson and declined to follow it.³⁸⁷

23 **e. Summary**

24 In written materials placed on the docket in this case, Ms. Aquino through her counsel
 25 asserted that “[t]his Court has an independent obligation to faithfully execute the Constitution
 26 and laws of the United States, and it must be guided by that obligation unless its hands are tied
 27

28 ³⁸⁷See McCullers, 451 B.R. at 502-03; Parks, 2011 WL 2493071, at *3-4; Parks BAP,
 475 B.R. at 707.

1 by a superior court.”³⁸⁸ The Court agrees.

2 Ms. Aquino’s filings also indicate concern that this Court would simply view Parks BAP
 3 as binding as opposed to persuasive authority, and would therefore ignore the plethora of other
 4 decisions from courts around the country when deciding whether to confirm Plan #2.
 5 Resultantly, Ms. Aquino through her counsel stridently argued that the decisions of the Ninth
 6 Circuit BAP should not be construed as binding upon the bankruptcy courts within that circuit,³⁸⁹
 7 that “[Parks BAP] was wrongly decided and should not be followed by this Court[.]”³⁹⁰ and that
 8 the Court should adopt and apply the holding from the Sixth Circuit’s Bankruptcy Appellate
 9 Panel in [Seafort BAP].”³⁹¹

10 This Court is aware that the Ninth Circuit Court of Appeals has “never held that all
 11 bankruptcy courts in the circuit are bound by the BAP.” State Comp. Ins. Fund v. Zamora (In re
 12 Silverman), 616 F.3d 1001, 1005 (9th Cir. 2010), cert. denied, 562 U.S. 1287 (2011), citing Bank
 13 of Maui v. Estate Analysis, Inc., 904 F.2d 470, 472 (9th Cir. 1990). The Ninth Circuit does,
 14 however, “treat the BAP’s decisions as persuasive authority given its special expertise in
 15 bankruptcy issues and to promote uniformity of bankruptcy law throughout the Ninth Circuit.”
 16 Silverman, 616 F.3d at 1005 n.1.³⁹²

18 ³⁸⁸ECF No. 66, p. 2 of 7, para. 8, citing Nat’l Sign & Signal v. Livingston (In re
 19 Livingston), 379 B.R. 711 (Bankr. W.D. Mich. 2007). In citing Livingston, Ms. Aquino’s
 20 counsel failed to note that the bankruptcy court’s decision in that case was subsequently reversed
 21 on other grounds by the United States District Court for the Western District of Michigan. The
 22 complete citation to Livingston is Nat’l Sign & Signal v. Livingston (In re Livingston), 379 B.R.
 23 711 (Bankr. W.D. Mich. 2007), rev’d on other grounds, 422 B.R. 645 (W.D. Mich. 2009).

24 ³⁸⁹ECF No. 66, pp. 2-3 of 7, para. 9; omitted citation to FED. R. BANKR. P. 8005
 (providing that appeals from the bankruptcy court shall be heard by the District Court if any
 25 party makes an election). Implicit in Ms. Aquino’s argument is that this Court *is* bound by the
 26 decisions of the Ninth Circuit Court of Appeals, such as Egebjerg v. Anderson (In re Egebjerg),
 27 574 F.3d 1045 (9th Cir. 2009).

28 ³⁹⁰ECF No. 66, p. 3 of 7, para. 10; citing In re Bruce, 484 B.R. 387 (Bankr. W.D. Wa.
 2012) and In re Anh-Thi Thi Vu, 2015 Bankr. LEXIS 1967 (Bankr. W.D. Wa. Case No. 15-
 41405-BDL, June 16, 2015).

³⁹¹ECF No. 66, p. 4 of 7, para. 13.

³⁹²Even if the decisions of the Ninth Circuit BAP are not binding on this Court as
 suggested by counsel for Ms. Aquino, on appellate review the BAP certainly has the ability to
 treat its own decisions as controlling and the power to reverse a contrary legal decision of this

1 The Court has carefully examined the various lines of cases bearing on whether Plan #2
2 should be confirmed. It did so in keeping with its “independent obligation to faithfully execute
3 the Constitution and laws of the United States.” The Court concludes that it is bound by the
4 Ninth Circuit Court of Appeals’ decision in Egebjerg v. Anderson (*In re Egebjerg*), 574 F.3d
5 1045 (9th Cir. 2009). The Court also concludes that with the exception of decisions authored by
6 the United States Supreme Court and the Ninth Circuit Court of Appeals, all of the cases
7 canvassed above, including without limitation Parks BAP, are persuasive, non-binding
8 authorities relevant to the issue of whether Plan #2 should be confirmed. Aware of the
9 procedural and substantive history and facts of Ms. Aquino’s case, and having carefully
10 considered the many different viewpoints offered in the case law discussed above, the Court
11 must now decide whether confirmation of Plan #2 is appropriate when the controlling provisions
12 of the Code are properly applied to the facts of this case.

13 **5. Trustee’s Objection to Confirmation of Plan #2 Under Section**
14 **1325(b)(1)(B) Is Sustained**

15 The Court concludes that the preponderance of the evidence demonstrates that Plan #2
16 does not apply all of Ms. Aquino’s projected disposable income to be received during the
17 applicable commitment period to make payments to unsecured creditors. As a result, the Court
18 concludes that it “may not approve” Plan #2 by operation of Section 1325(b)(1)(B).

19 For clarity and avoidance of any doubt, the Court does not reach the foregoing
20 conclusions based simply upon a belief that Parks BAP is binding authority. The Court’s
21 conclusion is based upon its comprehensive review of the facts present in Ms. Aquino’s case,
22 and a considered application of the statutory and case law governing chapter 13 plan
23 confirmation to those specific facts. The Court will address the proper scope of Ms. Aquino’s
24 bankruptcy estate first. It will then resolve the only remaining substantive issue actually joined
25 by the parties in their papers: Whether Plan #2 should be confirmed under Section 1325.

26
27
28 Court on that basis - - even where an acknowledged split of authority exists on the relevant legal
issue. See Black v. Leavitt (*In re Black*), 609 B.R. 518, 526-28) (9th Cir. BAP 2019).

1 **a. The Court Concludes That Ms. Aquino Made \$612.90**
 2 **Voluntary Monthly Contributions to Her 401(k) Retirement**
 3 **Plan Prior to Bankruptcy**

4 The preponderance of the evidence establishes that long prior to the filing of her
 5 bankruptcy case, Ms. Aquino had elected to participate in a 401(k) retirement plan offered by her
 6 employer, Fresenius Medical Care.³⁹³ It is undisputed that Ms. Aquino makes monthly
 7 contributions to that 401(k) retirement plan, and was doing so well before her bankruptcy
 8 petition was filed. Ms. Aquino’s statements as to whether her 401(k) contributions are
 9 mandatory or voluntary, however, changed after conversion of her case to chapter 13.

10 In the Chapter 7 Schedules, Ms. Aquino originally claimed that she made *mandatory*
 11 monthly contributions of \$612.90 to her 401(k) retirement plan.³⁹⁴ The exact same information
 12 regarding the amount and mandatory nature of her claimed 401(k) retirement plan contributions
 13 is reflected in Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I.³⁹⁵ As detailed in the UST Declaration, the United
 14 States Trustee’s review of the Chapter 7 Schedules and Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I revealed
 15 that Ms. Aquino had “improperly listed her voluntary retirement contributions as mandatory
 16 contributions.”³⁹⁶

17 It was not until after Ms. Aquino opted to convert her case to chapter 13 on the eve of the
 18 hearing on the UST Dismissal Motion that she disclosed *for the first time* in the Chapter 13
 19 Schedules that (a) her monthly 401(k) contributions were actually *voluntary, not mandatory*, and
 20 (b) those *voluntary* monthly 401(k) contributions were in the amount of \$1,509.50 instead of the
 21 \$612.90 figure reported at the commencement of her case.³⁹⁷ The \$1,509.50 amount reflected in

22 _____
 23 ³⁹³ECF No. 1, pp. 16 and 36 of 55.

24 ³⁹⁴ECF No. 1, p. 37 of 55, Part 2, para. 5, line 5b.

25 ³⁹⁵ECF No. 20, p. 2 of 4, Part 2, para. 5, line 5b.

26 ³⁹⁶ECF No. 26, p. 3 of 32, para. 8, note 1.

27 ³⁹⁷Compare ECF No. 1, p. 37 of 55, Part 2, para. 5, lines 5b and 5c, and ECF 20, p. 2 of
 28 4, Part 2, para. 5, lines 5b and 5c, with ECF No. 36, p. 23 of 33, Part 2, para. 5, lines 5b and 5c
 and ECF No. 46, p. 23 of 25, para. 5, lines 5b and 5c. This is not an inconsequential error or
 misstatement. Claiming that retirement plan contributions are mandatory when they are in fact
 voluntary has a substantial and direct impact on the disposable income calculus. Mandatory
 contributions required by an employer can be deducted in determining disposable income under
 the IRS guidelines incorporated into section 707(b), while voluntary contributions cannot. See

1 the Chapter 13 Schedules and Amended Chapter 13 Schedules³⁹⁸ is consistent with the \$1,509.50
 2 amount reported on line 41 of both the Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form and the Amended
 3 Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form.³⁹⁹

4 On the record before it, the Court finds that the preponderance of the evidence establishes
 5 that Ms. Aquino's monthly contributions to her 401(k) plan are voluntary; that as of the filing
 6 date, those voluntary monthly contributions were in the amount of \$612.90; and that upon
 7 conversion of her presumptively abusive chapter 7 case to chapter 13 she increased her voluntary
 8 monthly 401(k) retirement plan contributions by \$896.60 to \$1,509.50.⁴⁰⁰

9 **b. The Court Concludes That All Money on Deposit in Ms.**
 10 **Aquino's 401(k) Plan on the Filing Date of Her Bankruptcy**
 11 **Petition is Exempt From Her Bankruptcy Estate As a**
 12 **Matter of Law**

13 The Chapter 7 Schedules filed with the Court under oath list the value of Ms. Aquino's
 14 401(k) plan at \$84,000.00.⁴⁰¹ Although she purports to make \$1,509.50⁴⁰² voluntary monthly
 15 contributions to her qualified 401(k) retirement plan, both the Chapter 13 Schedules and
 16 Amended Chapter 13 Schedules filed about six months post-petition still listed the value of her
 17 401(k) plan at \$84,000.00.⁴⁰³

18 In the Chapter 7 Schedules, Ms. Aquino claimed the \$84,000.00 already on deposit in her
 19 401(k) retirement plan on the filing date as an exempt asset under Nevada law in Schedule C:
 20 The Property You Claim as Exempt.⁴⁰⁴ She also consistently claimed that exact same exemption
 21 in all subsequently filed amendments to Schedule C.⁴⁰⁵ No timely objection to that claimed

22 Egebjerg, 574 F. 3d at 1051-52; see also McCullers, 451 B.R. at 505 n. 8.

23 ³⁹⁸ ECF No. 36, p. 23 of 33, Part 2, para. 5, lines 5b and 5c and ECF No. 46, p. 23 of 25,
 24 para. 5, lines 5b and 5c.

³⁹⁹ ECF 39, p. 7 of 8 and ECF No. 44, p. 7 of 8; see note 38, supra.

⁴⁰⁰ See note 38, supra.

⁴⁰¹ ECF No. 1, pp. 16 and 36-37 of 55.

⁴⁰² See note 38, supra.

⁴⁰³ ECF No. 36, p. 3 of 33; ECF No. 46, p. 3 of 25.

⁴⁰⁴ ECF No. 1, p. 20 of 55, Part 1, Item 2.

28 ⁴⁰⁵ ECF No. 14, p. 7 of 7, Part 1, Item 2; ECF No. 36, p. 7 of 33, Part 1, Item 2; ECF No.
 46, p. 7 of 25, Part 1, Item 2.

1 exemption was ever filed by Trustee or any other party in interest. Trustee has not challenged
2 that claimed exemption in her papers opposing confirmation, either.

3 So, to the extent that the \$84,000.00 on deposit in Ms. Aquino's 401(k) plan constituted
4 estate property on the filing date of her bankruptcy petition, it is now exempt from her
5 bankruptcy estate as a matter of law. Taylor v. Freeland & Kronz, 503 U.S. 638, 643-44 (1992).
6 Resultantly, the contested confirmation dispute presently before the Court regarding Plan #2
7 presents no direct risk to the \$84,000.00 in retirement savings that was already in Ms. Aquino's
8 401(k) retirement plan on the petition date.

9 **c. The Court Concludes That Under Section 541(b)(7), All**
10 **Amounts Withheld From Ms. Aquino's Pre-Petition Wages As**
11 **Retirement Plan Contributions Which Had Not Been Remitted**
12 **to or Deposited In Her 401(k) Plan As of the Petition Date Are**
13 **Excluded From Her Bankruptcy Estate Under Section**
14 **541(b)(7)**

15 For clarity and avoidance of doubt, *as to the scope of Ms. Aquino's bankruptcy estate*,
16 this Court finds the interpretation of Section 541(b)(7) set forth in the Prigge/McCullers/Parks
17 BAP line of cases to be more persuasive than the alternative interpretations offered by the other
18 lines of authority discussed above. See generally Prigge, Parks, McCullers, Green, and Parks
19 BAP, supra. The interpretation of Section 541(b)(7) established by the Prigge/McCullers/Parks
20 BAP line of cases, all of which were decided by courts within the Ninth Circuit, affords an
21 appropriate level of protection to Ms. Aquino's retirement savings efforts as of the date of the
22 filing of her bankruptcy petition. It likewise gives full meaning and effect to the statutory
23 language of Section 541(b)(7). Under the Prigge/McCullers/Parks BAP interpretation of Section
24 541(b)(7), any amounts withheld from Ms. Aquino's wages for the purpose of adding to her
25 401(k) plan account that had not yet been remitted to or deposited in her 401(k) plan on the filing
26 date are shielded from creditor claims, *because they are excluded from the scope of the*

1 *bankruptcy estate.*

2 There is substance to the interpretation of Section 541(b)(7) established by the
3 Prigge/McCullers/Parks BAP line of cases, and that interpretation is expressly adopted by this
4 Court. That interpretation of Section 541(b)(7) ensures that hundreds, or even thousands of
5 dollars⁴⁰⁶ withheld prepetition from a debtor's paychecks for deposit into a qualified retirement
6 plan aren't included in the bankruptcy estate and subjected to creditor claims simply because a
7 bankruptcy petition is filed before the withheld earnings were actually deposited into the
8 retirement plan as intended.

9 In this case, Trustee's confirmation objection papers make no claim, and Trustee
10 presented no evidence to establish, that there was any money actually withheld from Ms.
11 Aquino's paychecks as voluntary 401(k) retirement plan contributions that hadn't been deposited
12 into her 401(k) plan on the petition date. Nor do Trustee's confirmation objection papers suggest
13 that any money withheld from Ms. Aquino's paychecks to fund her voluntary 401(k) retirement
14 plan contributions, which hadn't been deposited into her 401(k) on the petition date, should be
15 considered property of Ms. Aquino's bankruptcy estate. Trustee's objection to confirmation of
16 Plan #2 is instead that Ms. Aquino's contemplated \$1,509.50⁴⁰⁷ voluntary monthly contributions
17 to her qualified 401(k) retirement plan over the duration of her chapter 13 case run afoul of
18 Section 1325(b)(1).

19 **d. The Court Concludes That All Money Ms. Aquino**
20 **Received For Services She Performed Post-Petition and Prior**
21 **to Case Closure is Property of Her Chapter 13 Bankruptcy**
22 **Estate Under Section 1306(a)**

23 The source of all of the voluntary \$1,509.50⁴⁰⁸ post-petition monthly contributions Ms.
24 Aquino proposes to make to her 401(k) retirement plan to the exclusion of her creditors in this
25 chapter 13 case is her post-petition wages. All of her post-petition wages are property of her
26

27 ⁴⁰⁶In this case, Ms. Aquino's claimed voluntary monthly 401(k) contributions are
\$1,509.50. See note 38, supra.

28 ⁴⁰⁷See note 38, supra.

⁴⁰⁸Id.

1 chapter 13 case under the plain language of a statutory provision found within the confines of
2 chapter 13 of the Code that doesn't contain an ambiguous "hanging paragraph."

3 More particularly, Section 1306(a) of the Code states in part that "*in addition to the*
4 *property specified in section 541* of this title" property of a chapter 13 bankruptcy estate
5 includes "all property of the kind specified [in Section 541] that the debtor acquires after the
6 commencement of the case but before the case is closed" as well as "earnings from services
7 performed by the debtor after the commencement of the case but before the case is closed."⁴⁰⁹

8 The statutory text of Section 1306(a) makes it plain that the scope of Ms. Aquino's chapter 13
9 bankruptcy estate includes the property of the estate in existence on the filing date of her
10 bankruptcy petition as defined by Section 541, and in addition, all of Ms. Aquino's post-petition
11 earnings prior to the closure of her bankruptcy case. This Court agrees with and adopts the
12 straightforward statutory construction applied to Sections 541 and 1306 by the Sixth Circuit in its
13 Seafort Circuit decision in setting the parameters of a chapter 13 bankruptcy estate:

14 Section 1306(a) expressly incorporates § 541. Read together, § 541 [inclusive of
15 Section 541(b)(7) and the "hanging paragraph"] fixes property of the estate *as of*
16 *the date of filing*, while § 1306 adds to the "property of the estate" property
17 interests which arise *post-petition*.

18 Seafort Circuit, 669 F.3d at 667 (parenthetical and emphasis added); see also McCullers, 451
19 B.R. at 503 n. 7 ("In a chapter 13 case, postpetition personal service income becomes property of
20 the estate under section 1306(a)(2), not under section 541."); Parks BAP, 475 B.R. at 707-08
21 (quoting Seafort Circuit, 669 F.3d at 667, and concluding that "[i]t is section 1306(a)(2) which
22 operates to bring the debtor's earnings from postpetition services into his or her estate."). The
23 Court concludes that all of Ms. Aquino's postpetition earnings prior to the closure of her case
24 constitute property of her chapter 13 bankruptcy estate as a matter of law under Section
25 1306(a)(2).

26
27
28
⁴⁰⁹Emphasis added.

1 e. **Summary of the Court's Conclusions As to the Scope of Ms.**
2 **Aquino's Chapter 13 Bankruptcy Estate**

3 On the issue of the proper scope of Ms. Aquino's chapter 13 bankruptcy estate, the Court
4 concludes:

5 •**As to the \$84,000.00 on deposit in Ms. Aquino's 401(k) plan on the petition**
6 **date:** To the extent that such money constituted estate property under Section
7 541(a) on the filing date of her bankruptcy petition, it is now exempt from her
8 chapter 13 bankruptcy estate as a matter of law. Taylor v. Freeland & Kronz, 503
9 U.S. 638, 643-44 (1992).

10 •**As to any money that had been withheld from Ms. Aquino's pre-petition**
11 **wages as retirement plan contributions, but had not been remitted to or**
12 **deposited in her qualified 401(k) retirement plan as of the petition date:** All
13 such money is excluded from, and does not constitute property of, her chapter 13
14 bankruptcy estate under Section 541(b)(7) as a matter of law.

15 •**As to all money earned by Ms. Aquino from services she performed after the**
16 **commencement of this case but prior to case closure:** All such money is
17 property of her chapter 13 bankruptcy estate under Section 1306(a) as a matter of
18 law.

19 Having ascertained the proper scope of Ms. Aquino's chapter 13 bankruptcy estate,
20 mindful that all \$84,000.00 in her qualified 401(k) plan on the filing date of her petition is
21 exempt from that estate as a matter of law, and cognizant that Trustee's objections to
22 confirmation of Plan #2 do not suggest that the chapter 13 estate includes any prebankruptcy
23 wages withheld by Ms. Aquino's employer that had not been deposited in her 401(k) retirement
24 plan as intended on the petition date, the Court will now focus upon the heart of the dispute
25 between the parties: Whether Plan #2 can be confirmed when Section 1325 is properly applied
26 to the facts of this case.

1 **f. It Is Undisputed That Trustee Objected to Confirmation of**
2 **Plan #2**

3 The bar to confirmation of a proposed plan under Section 1325(b)(1) requires the filing of
4 an objection to the proposed plan by “the trustee or the holder of an allowed unsecured claim.”⁴¹⁰
5 The record plainly reflects that Trustee filed papers objecting to confirmation of Plan #2
6 “pursuant to 11 U.S.C. § 1325(a)(3) and (b)” due to Ms. Aquino’s contemplated \$1,509.50
7 voluntary monthly 401(k) retirement plan contributions during the pendency of her chapter 13
8 case.⁴¹¹

9 **g. Since Trustee Filed An Objection to Confirmation of Plan #2,**
10 **Under Section 1325(b)(1)(B) the Court May Not Approve**
11 **That Plan Unless It Provides That All of Ms. Aquino’s**
12 **Projected Disposable Income During the Applicable**
13 **Commitment Period Will Be Applied to Make Payments to**
14 **Unsecured Creditors.**

15 The phrase “projected disposable income” as used in Section 1325(b)(1)(B) is not defined
16 in that section, or anywhere else in the Code.⁴¹² The United States Supreme Court has held that
17 the term “projected disposable income” as used in Section 1325(b)(1)(B) is simply the debtor’s
18 disposable income as calculated under Section 1325(b)(2), adjusted for any “changes in the
19 debtor’s income or expenses that are known or virtually certain at the time of confirmation.”⁴¹³
20 In most cases, when a debtor does not expect any changes in financial circumstances, the
21 debtor’s projected disposable income under Section 1325(b)(1) is simply his or her disposable
22 income calculated under Section 1325(b)(2) multiplied by the applicable commitment period.⁴¹⁴

23 Ultimately then, determining a debtor’s “projected disposable income” under Section
24 1325(b)(1)(B) involves a four-step process. The first step is to establish the debtor’s “disposable
25

26 ⁴¹⁰Section 1325(b)(1).

27 ⁴¹¹ECF No. 65, p. 2 of 3, lines 2-3; see note 38, supra.

28 ⁴¹²Davis, 960 F.3d at 350.

⁴¹³Id., quoting Lanning, 560 U.S. at 524 (2010).

⁴¹⁴Davis, 960 F.3d at 350, citing Lanning, 560 U.S. at 519.

1 income” under the formula found in Section 1325(b)(2).⁴¹⁵ The second step is to adjust that
 2 amount for any changes “known or virtually certain” to occur during the applicable commitment
 3 period.⁴¹⁶ The third step is to multiply the resultant “disposable income” figure by the
 4 applicable commitment period to establish “projected disposable income” under Section
 5 1325(b)(1)(B). The fourth and final step is to compare the “projected disposable income” figure
 6 to the amount unsecured creditors will receive under the proposed plan. If the plan proposes to
 7 pay the entire “projected disposable income” amount to unsecured creditors, it will survive the
 8 bar to confirmation imposed by Section 1325(b)(1)(B) and may be confirmable if it meets all
 9 other confirmation requirements imposed under Section 1325(a). If the plan proposes to pay less
 10 than the entire “projected disposable income” amount to unsecured creditors, though, the bar to
 11 confirmation imposed by Section 1325(b)(1)(B) is triggered and the court “may not approve the
 12 plan.”

13 **I. Step #1 in the Projected Disposable Income Calculus:**
 14 **Establishing Ms. Aquino’s Disposable Income Under**
 15 **Section 1325(b)(2)**

16 The first step in establishing Ms. Aquino’s disposable income under Section 1325(b)(2)
 17 is to ascertain the amount of her “current monthly income.” The Code contains a very specific
 18 definition of the phrase “current monthly income.” More particularly, Section 101(10A) of the
 19 Code, as it was in effect on the filing date of Ms. Aquino’s bankruptcy petition,⁴¹⁷ defines the
 20 phrase “current monthly income” and spells out with specificity what is included in and excluded
 21 from it:

22
 23
 24 ⁴¹⁵Id.

⁴¹⁶Id.

25 ⁴¹⁷Under the Coronavirus Aid, Relief, and Economic Security Act enacted on March 20,
 26 2020, Pub. L. No. 116-136, 134 Stat. 281 (Mar. 27, 2020) (“CARES Act”), Section 101(10A) of
 27 the Code was temporarily amended to include “[p]ayments made under federal law relating to
 28 the national emergency declared by the President under the National Emergencies Act (50 U.S.C.
 § 1601 et seq.) with respect to the coronavirus disease 2019 (COVID-19).” The CARES Act
 became law well after Ms. Aquino’s bankruptcy case was filed, and payments under the CARES
 Act are not at issue here.

1 **§ 101. Definitions**

2

3 (10A) The term “current monthly income”--

4 (A) means the average monthly income from all sources that
5 the debtor receives (or in a joint case the debtor and the
6 debtor's spouse receive) without regard to whether such
7 income is taxable income, derived during the 6-month
8 period ending on--

9 (i) the last day of the calendar month immediately
10 preceding the date of the commencement of the case
11 if the debtor files the schedule of current income
12 required by section 521(a)(1)(B)(ii); or

13 (ii) the date on which current income is determined by
14 the court for purposes of this title if the debtor does
15 not file the schedule of current income required by
16 section 521(a)(1)(B)(ii); and

17 (B) (i) ***includes*** any amount paid by any entity other than
18 the debtor (or in a joint case the debtor and the
19 debtor's spouse), on a regular basis for the
20 household expenses of the debtor or the debtor's
21 dependents (and in a joint case the debtor's spouse if
22 not otherwise a dependent); and

23 (ii) ***excludes***--
24 (I) benefits received under the Social Security
25 Act (42 U.S.C. 301 et seq.);
26 (II) payments to victims of war crimes or crimes
27 against humanity on account of their status
28 as victims of such crimes;

- 1 (III) payments to victims of international
2 terrorism or domestic terrorism, as those
3 terms are defined in section 2331 of title 18,
4 on account of their status as victims of such
5 terrorism; and
6 (IV) any monthly compensation, pension, pay,
7 annuity, or allowance paid under title 10, 37,
8 or 38 in connection with a disability,
9 combat-related injury or disability, or death
10 of a member of the uniformed services,
11 except that any retired pay excluded under
12 this subclause shall include retired pay paid
13 under chapter 61 of title 10 only to the
14 extent that such retired pay exceeds the
15 amount of retired pay to which the debtor
16 would otherwise be entitled if retired under
17 any provision of title 10 other than chapter
18 61 of that title.

19 11 U.S.C. § 101(10A) (emphasis added).

20 The Court finds it noteworthy that Congress expressly and specifically excluded Social
21 Security benefits, payments to victims of war crimes or crimes against humanity, payments to
22 victims of international or domestic terrorism, and compensation related to the disability,
23 combat-related injury or disability, or death of members of the uniformed services from the
24 Code's definition of "current monthly income." There is no similar exclusion to the definition of
25 "current monthly income" for a debtor's post-petition voluntary contributions to a qualified
26 retirement plan like Ms. Aquino's 401(k) plan.⁴¹⁸

27 ⁴¹⁸In this Court's view, the logic of the Vu decision is significantly compromised by the
28 absence of an express statutory exception for voluntary contributions to qualified retirement
plans from the Code's specific definition of "current monthly income." See Vu, 2015 WL

1 Ms. Aquino's Amended Chapter 13 CMI Form, the most recent such form filed with the
 2 Court under oath, reveals that the average monthly income she and her non-filing spouse
 3 received from all sources during the 6 full months prepetition was \$12,990.00.⁴¹⁹ Because she
 4 was living separately from her non-filing spouse, Ms. Aquino took advantage of the marital
 5 deduction which reduced the combined monthly income figure by \$4,150.00 (an amount equal to
 6 all monthly income earned by her non-filing spouse), and reported her current monthly income
 7 over the six months prior to the filing of her bankruptcy petition as \$8,840.00.⁴²⁰ **As the**
 8 **Amended Chapter 13 CMI Form was signed by Ms. Aquino under penalty of perjury prior**
 9 **to filing with the Court, and is not challenged by Trustee, the Court concludes that the**
 10 **preponderance of the evidence establishes that Ms. Aquino's current monthly income as**
 11 **defined at Section 101(10A) and calculated under Section 1325(b)(2) is \$8,840.00.**

12 The next analytical step under Section 1325(b)(2) requires the Court to determine what
 13 amounts are "reasonably necessary to be expended for the maintenance or support of" Ms.
 14 Aquino and her dependents. To make that determination, it is first necessary to annualize Ms.
 15 Aquino's current monthly income, and then compare it to the median annual family income for a
 16 household of Ms. Aquino's size in Nevada, the state where she lived on the petition date. That
 17 calculation is required because if Ms. Aquino's annualized current monthly income exceeds the
 18 applicable Nevada state median income level for a household of Ms. Aquino's size on the
 19 petition date, then the deductions from her current monthly income for "amounts reasonably
 20 necessary to be expended" for the maintenance and support of Ms. Aquino and her dependents
 21 are subject to the provisions of Section 1325(b)(3), which in turn incorporates the means testing
 22 provisions of Section 707(b)(2)(A) and (B).⁴²¹ However, if Ms. Aquino's annualized current
 23 monthly income falls below the applicable Nevada state median income level for a household of

24 _____
 25 6684227, at *3 (relying upon the general provisions of Section 541(b)(7), without analysis of the
 26 specific definitional text of Section 101(10A), to conclude that "the monthly average of the
 27 contributions [to a qualified retirement plan] during the six month period pre-petition **should not**
 28 **be included in the calculation of CMI** for purposes of calculating disposable income.")
 (emphasis added).

⁴¹⁹ECF No. 45, p. 2 of 3, Line 11.

⁴²⁰ECF No. 45, p. 2 of 3, Lines 12-14.

⁴²¹Section 1325(b)(3).

1 Ms. Aquino’s size on the petition date, then the “amounts reasonably necessary to be expended”
 2 for the maintenance and support of Ms. Aquino and her dependents “are not governed by Section
 3 707(b) and the IRS guidelines, and are instead governed by the more general principles of
 4 necessity and reasonableness.”⁴²²

5 Ms. Aquino’s Amended Chapter 13 CMI Form, the most recent such form filed with the
 6 Court under oath, reflects that her annualized current monthly income is \$106,080.00.⁴²³ On her
 7 Amended Chapter 13 CMI Form, Ms. Aquino reported that she lived in Nevada in a three person
 8 household.⁴²⁴ She also reported that the median annual family income for a three person
 9 household in Nevada on the filing date of her bankruptcy petition was \$69,239.00.⁴²⁵ The
 10 Nevada median income figure of \$69,239.00 reported by Ms. Aquino is consistent with the
 11 Census Bureau’s Median Family Income by Family Size for the State of Nevada for the period
 12 from April 1, 2019 through April 30, 2019, as reflected on the website maintained by the United
 13 States Trustee.⁴²⁶

14 On her Amended Chapter 13 CMI Form, Ms. Aquino properly acknowledged that her
 15 annualized current monthly income exceeded the applicable median income level for a three
 16 person Nevada household when her bankruptcy petition was filed on April 30, 2019.⁴²⁷ **The
 17 Court therefore concludes that the preponderance of the evidence establishes that Ms.
 18 Aquino is an above-median income Nevada chapter 13 debtor.**

19 The significance of Ms. Aquino’s status as an above-median income Nevada chapter 13
 20 debtor is two-fold. First, determination of the “amounts reasonably necessary to be expended”
 21 for the maintenance and support of Ms. Aquino and her dependents is governed by Section
 22
 23

24 ⁴²² McCullers, 451 B.R. at 501 n.6.

25 ⁴²³ ECF No. 45, p. 3 of 3, lines 20a and 20b. The Court takes judicial notice under FED. R.
 26 EVID. 201(b) and (c) that $\$8,840.00 \times 12 = \$106,080$.

27 ⁴²⁴ ECF No. 45, p. 3 of 3, lines 16a and 16b.

28 ⁴²⁵ ECF No. 45, p. 3 of 3, line 16c.

⁴²⁶ https://www.justice.gov/ust/eo/bapcpa/20190401/bci_data/median_income_table.htm

⁴²⁷ ECF No. 45, p. 3 of 3, lines 20b, 20c, and 21

1 1325(b)(3). Second, the “applicable commitment period” in her chapter 13 case is five years.⁴²⁸

2 Because determination of the “amounts reasonably necessary to be expended” for the
3 maintenance and support of Ms. Aquino and her dependents is governed by Section 1325(b)(3),
4 those amounts “shall be determined in accordance with subparagraphs (A) and (B) of section
5 707(b)(2)” of the Code. Section 707(b)(2)(A)(ii)(I) reads in part, as relevant to the Court’s
6 analysis of Ms. Aquino’s case:

7 **§ 707. Dismissal of a [Chapter 7] case or conversion to a case under Chapter**
8 **11 or 13**

9

10 (b)

11

12 (2)(A)(ii)(I) The debtor’s monthly expenses shall be the debtor’s
13 applicable monthly expense amounts specified
14 under the National Standards and Local Standards,
15 and the debtor’s actual monthly expenses for the
16 categories specified as Other Necessary Expenses
17 issued by the Internal Revenue Service for the area
18 in which the debtor resides, as in effect on the date
19 of the order for relief, for the debtor, the dependents
20 of the debtor, and the spouse of the debtor in a joint
21 case, if the spouse is not otherwise a dependent.
22 Such expenses shall include reasonably necessary
23 health insurance, disability insurance, and health
24 savings account expenses for the debtor, the spouse
25 of the debtor, or the dependents of the debtor.
26 Notwithstanding any other provision of this clause,
27

28 ⁴²⁸See Sections 1325(b)(4)(A)(ii) and (b)(4)(B); ECF No. 45, p. 1 of 3, and p. 3 of 3, line
21.

the monthly expenses of the debtor shall not include
any payments for debts. [. . . .]

11 U.S.C. § 707(b)(2)(A)(ii)(I).

Ms. Aquino has not challenged her status as an above-median income Nevada chapter 13 debtor. She has not disputed that determination of the “amounts reasonably necessary to be expended” for the maintenance and support of Ms. Aquino and her dependents is governed by Section 1325(b)(3). She has not argued that those amounts ought not “be determined in accordance with subparagraphs (A) and (B) of section 707(b)(2)” of the Code. To the contrary, she signed and filed the Amended Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form with the Court. Her Amended Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form, the most recent such form filed with the Court under oath, specifically provides the detailed information needed to make the “amounts reasonably necessary to be expended” calculation under Sections 1325(b)(3) and 707(b)(2).⁴²⁹

Lines 38 and 42 of Ms. Aquino’s Amended Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form, which she signed and filed with the Court under oath, disclose the following information:

- All of [her] expenses allowed under IRS expense allowances: \$6,165.00⁴³⁰
- All of [her] additional expense deductions: \$ 426.00⁴³¹
- All of [her] deductions for debt payment: \$ 487.00⁴³²
- Total of all deductions allowed under Section 707(b)(2)(A): \$7,078.00⁴³³

Trustee did not object to the bulk of Ms. Aquino’s claimed expense deductions under Sections 1325(b)(3) and 707(b)(2)(A) as detailed in the Amended Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form.⁴³⁴ Trustee did, however, object to Ms. Aquino’s claimed \$200.00 continuing charitable

⁴²⁹ECF No. 44.

⁴³⁰ECF No. 44, p. 6 of 8, line 38.

⁴³¹Id.

⁴³²Id.

⁴³³ECF No. 44, p. 6 of 8, line 38; p. 7 of 8, line 42.

⁴³⁴Trustee did object to the fact that Ms. Aquino was paying her daughter’s car insurance in an unstated amount, and that she had not verified childcare and education costs of \$500.00. ECF No. 65, pp. 1-2 of 3. But as counsel for Ms. Aquino accurately observed, none of those expenses are reflected in Ms. Aquino’s Amended Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form. See ECF 66, p. 5 of 7, para. 14(b)(i) and ECF No. 44, pp. 1-6 of 8.

1 contribution expense deduction.⁴³⁵ Ms. Aquino did not offer Trustee or the Court any
 2 substantiating evidence for her claimed \$200.00 continuing charitable contribution deduction,
 3 and argues only that Ms. Aquino’s “projected disposable income is more than \$1,000/month less
 4 than her proposed plan payment, so even if the Court were to disallow this expense as a
 5 deduction from her disposable income, her plan should still be confirmed.”⁴³⁶

6 The Court concludes that Trustee’s objection to Ms. Aquino’s \$200.00 continuing
 7 charitable contribution deduction should be sustained due to the absence of any supporting
 8 evidence, and therefore disallows that deduction. **The Court further concludes that the**
 9 **preponderance of the evidence establishes that the total amount of Ms. Aquino’s allowable**
 10 **expense deductions under Sections 1325(b)(3) and 707(b)(2)(A) is \$6,878.00**, calculated as
 11 follows:

- 12 •All of [her] expenses allowed under IRS expense allowances: \$6,165.00
- 13 •All of [her] additional expense deductions: \$ 226.00
- 14 •All of [her] deductions for debt payment: \$ 487.00
- 15 •Total of all deductions allowed under Section 707(b)(2)(A): **\$6,878.00**⁴³⁷

16 The reason for the dispute between Ms. Aquino and Trustee regarding confirmation of
 17 Plan #2 becomes patently obvious when the voluntary \$1,509.50⁴³⁸ monthly 401(k) retirement
 18 plan contributions Ms. Aquino proposes to fund with her post-petition wages are excluded from
 19 the disposable income calculus under Section 1325(b)(2):

- 20 •Ms. Aquino’s Current Monthly Income: \$8,840.00⁴³⁹
- 21 Less:
- 22 •“Amounts reasonably necessary to be expended”
- 23 for the maintenance and support of Ms. Aquino

24 _____
 25 ⁴³⁵See ECF 65 p. 2 of 3, and ECF No. 44, p. 5 of 8, line 31.

26 ⁴³⁶See ECF 66, p. 5 of 7, para. 14(b)(ii).

27 ⁴³⁷The sum of \$6,878.00 is simply the \$7,078.00 total of all deductions listed on the
 Amended Chapter 13 Disposable Income Form reduced by the \$200.00 continuing charitable
 contribution deduction disallowed by the Court. See ECF 44, p. 6 of 8, line 38.

28 ⁴³⁸See note 38, supra.

⁴³⁹ECF No. 45, p. 2 of 3, line 14; ECF No. 44, p. 7 of 8, line 39.

1 and her dependents as “determined in accordance
 2 with subparagraphs (A) and (B) of section
 3 707(b)(2)” under Section 1325(b)(3): \$6,878.00

4 •**Ms. Aquino’s Disposable Income Under**
 5 **Section 1325(b)(2):** **\$1,962.00**

6 Plan #2 proposes to pay unsecured creditors just \$9,878.67.⁴⁴⁰ That amount would be
 7 generated by just over five months of Ms. Aquino’s disposable income as calculated under
 8 Section 1325(b)(2). The applicable commitment period in this case is sixty months.

9 In an effort to reduce her disposable income under the Section 1325(b)(2) formula, Ms.
 10 Aquino asserts that the contemplated \$1,509.50 voluntary monthly contributions to her 401(k)
 11 plan funded by her postpetition wages are either (a) an additional “amount reasonably necessary
 12 to be expended” for the maintenance and support of Ms. Aquino and her dependents as
 13 “determined in accordance with subparagraphs (A) and (B) of section 707(b)(2)” under Section
 14 1325(b)(3), or (b) excluded from the disposable income calculation by operation of Section
 15 541(b)(7).

16 The contention that Ms. Aquino’s contemplated \$1,509.50 voluntary monthly
 17 contributions to her 401(k) plan funded by her postpetition wages is an additional “amount
 18 reasonably necessary to be expended” for the maintenance and support of Ms. Aquino and her
 19 dependents” in the context of Sections 1325(b)(3) and 707(b)(2) is a non-starter. As the Vu
 20 court aptly noted:

21 For purposes of complying with § 1325(b)(1)(B)’s “projected disposable income”
 22 requirement, the Code defines “disposable income” as “current monthly income
 23 [. . . .] less amounts reasonably necessary” for the maintenance or support of the
 24 debtor or the debtor’s dependent. 11 U.S.C. § 1325(b)(2). Above-median income
 25 debtors who pursue the “amounts reasonably necessary” path quickly meet a dead
 26 end: Section 1325(b)(3) provides that, for above-median-income debtors,
 27 “amounts reasonably necessary” are determined by sections 707(b)(2)(A) and (B),

28

⁴⁴⁰ECF No. 50, p. 4 of 6, section 5.4.

1 neither of which provide for voluntary retirement contributions as an allowable,
2 necessary expense. As discussed *infra*, some courts hold that for the purposes of
3 calculating “disposable income” under § 1325(b)(2), voluntary retirement
4 contributions cannot be deducted from current monthly income (“CMI”) as
5 “amounts reasonably necessary.”

6 Vu, 2015 WL 6684227, at *2.

7 The Ninth Circuit Court of Appeals appears to be aligned with the “some courts”
8 referenced in Vu as having concluded that voluntary retirement plan contributions cannot be
9 deducted from current monthly income as “amounts reasonably necessary” under the tandem of
10 Sections 1325(b)(3) and 707(b)(2)(A). In conducting the means test analysis in a chapter 7
11 context where the debtor argued that a 401(k) loan repayment was an “other necessary expense”
12 under § 707(b)(2)(A)(ii), the Ninth Circuit has stated:

13 Under the statutory provisions governing the means test, debtors may deduct, in
14 addition to payments on secured debt, their “actual monthly expenses for the
15 categories specified as Other Necessary Expenses issued by the Internal Revenue
16 Service.” 11 U.S.C. § 707(b)(2)(A)(ii). In turn, the Internal Revenue Manual
17 (“IRM”) lists fifteen categories of expenses which may be considered necessary
18 under certain circumstances, such as child care, education and court-ordered
19 payments such as alimony and child support. IRM § 5.15.1.10.

20 [. . . .]

21 Egebjerg’s repayment of his 401(k) loan does not qualify as an “Other Necessary
22 Expense.” Such payments do not fit within any of the IRM’s listed categories. *In*
23 *re Barraza*, 346 B.R. 724, 730 (Bankr. N.D. Tex. 2006) (rejecting argument that
24 repayment could be considered an “involuntary deduction” because it is not a
25 condition of the debtor’s employment); *see also In re Lenton*, 358 B.R. at 657-58
26 (same). As discussed above, the 401(k) loan repayments themselves are
27 voluntary in the sense that Egebjerg can simply ask the loan administrator to treat
28 his outstanding loan balance as an early withdrawal from his 401(k) and thereby

1 relieve himself of a future repayment obligation. Doing so would have tax
2 consequences, but Egebjerg would retain the use of most of the money loaned.

3
4 According to Egebjerg, the replenishment of his 401(k) plan is necessary to his
5 long-term “health and welfare,” because he is approaching retirement and his
6 401(k) plan is his only significant asset. But even if we were to look beyond the
7 specified categories to consider the more general “necessary expense test” in the
8 IRM, 401(k) repayments are simply not of the same kind and character of those
9 expenses allowed elsewhere under § 5.15.1.10. For example, dependent care
10 expenses (for care of the elderly or handicapped) are permitted only if there is no
11 alternative to paying the expense, and “[e]ducation” costs are necessary expenses
12 only if they are “required for a physically or mentally challenged child and no
13 public education providing similar services is available” or if they are “required as
14 a condition of [the debtor’s] employment. *Id.* **We also note that the IRS
15 guidelines themselves provide that “[c]ontributions to voluntary retirement
16 plans are not a necessary expense.” IRM § 5.15.1.23; see also *In re Lenton*,
17 358 B.R. at 658 (“[i]f future voluntary contributions to the 401(k) plan are
18 not necessary expenses, it is hard to argue that the replenishment of past
19 voluntary contributions to the 401(k) account by repaying loans is a
20 necessary expense.”).**

21 Egebjerg v. Anderson (*In re Egebjerg*), 574 F.3d 1045, 1051-52 (9th Cir. 2009) (emphasis
22 added). Well-reasoned decisions from other courts within the Ninth Circuit have reached the
23 same conclusion. See Prigge, 441 B.R. at 676-77 (citing Egebjerg in holding that contributions
24 to voluntary retirement plans “are not a necessary expense, in any amount.”); McCullers, 451
25 B.R. at 501 (citing Egebjerg and Prigge, and holding that in the disposable income calculus
26 under Sections 1325(b)(3) and 707(b)(2) “[u]nder the IRS guidelines, mandatory retirement
27 contributions are deductible, but voluntary contributions are not.”); Green, 2012 WL 8255556, at
28 *2 (citing Prigge and McCullers in holding that the “Debtor may not take a deduction, in her

1 disposable [income] calculation, for contributions she wishes to make voluntarily to a 403(b)
2 retirement plan.”); Parks BAP, 475 B.R. at 709 (citing Egebjerg and Prigge in concluding that
3 “[a]lthough the IRS guidelines do not prevail over a plain reading of § 541(b)(7)(A), they do
4 provide ‘specific guidance that [401(k) contributions] are not a necessary expense, in any
5 amount.”).

6 The Court finds compelling both the Ninth Circuit Court of Appeals’ statements in
7 Egebjerg, and the logic of the Prigge, McCullers, Green, and Parks BAP cases. The Court also
8 agrees with the Vu court’s observation that above-median income debtors like Ms. Aquino who
9 pursue the “amounts reasonably necessary” argument in responding to a confirmation objection
10 lodged under Section 1325(b)(1)(B) quickly meet a logical dead. To the extent that Ms. Aquino
11 argues that the contemplated \$1,509.50 voluntary monthly contributions to her 401(k) plan
12 funded by her postpetition wages are an additional “amount reasonably necessary to be
13 expended” for her maintenance and support and that of her dependents as “determined in
14 accordance with subparagraphs (A) and (B) of section 707(b)(2)” under Section 1325(b)(3), the
15 Court rejects that argument, and expressly holds to the contrary.

16 Ms. Aquino’s remaining argument is that the contemplated \$1,509.50 voluntary monthly
17 postpetition contributions to her 401(k) retirement plan, funded by her postpetition wages at the
18 expense of her creditors, are excluded from the disposable income calculation under Section
19 1325(b)(2) by operation of Section 541(b)(7) and its ambiguous “hanging paragraph.” That
20 argument fares no better.

21 This Court has carefully reviewed the various and divergent lines of authority having
22 considered this issue. Like the Sixth Circuit in Seafort Circuit and Davis, this Court concludes
23 “that the *Johnson* line of cases are not persuasive because they do not read § 541(b)(7) within the
24 larger context of § 541 as a whole.” Seafort Circuit, 669 F.3d at 672-73; see also Davis, 960
25 F.3d at 353 (noting that Seafort Circuit rejected the Johnson interpretation of Section 541(b)(7)).

26 The Court also finds the reasoning of the Vu line of cases unpersuasive. Those cases
27 suggest that postpetition voluntary contributions to qualified retirement plans are properly
28 excluded from current monthly income, despite the fact that no such exclusion exists in the

1 Code’s specific definition of current monthly income at Section 101(10A).⁴⁴¹

2 The remaining lines of authority can be traced back to Seafort BAP and Prigge. In her
3 papers, Ms. Aquino “suggests the proper test for this Court to adopt here is that proposed by the
4 Sixth Circuit’s Bankruptcy Appellate Panel in [Seafort BAP].”⁴⁴² After careful deliberation, the
5 Court disagrees with Ms. Aquino’s suggestion and rejects it.

6 Like Judge Carlson in McCullers, this Court concludes that there is some equitable
7 appeal to the result reached in cases like Seafort BAP and Davis, to the effect that the “hanging
8 paragraph” of Section 541(b)(7) “is best read to exclude from disposable income a debtor’s post-
9 petition monthly 401(k) contributions so long as those contributions were regularly withheld
10 from the debtor’s wages prior to bankruptcy.”⁴⁴³ But the equitable appeal of that result doesn’t
11 withstand close scrutiny under the controlling statutory framework:

12 At first glance, [Seafort BAP] is more persuasive, because it adopts an attractive
13 and plausible policy: That Congress intended to encourage chapter 13 debtors to
14 continue making retirement contributions, but did not intend to permit debtors to
15 increase their rate of contribution to the detriment of their creditors. [Seafort
16 BAP], 437 B.R. at 210.

17
18 However appealing the result achieved in [Seafort BAP], close analysis of the
19 language of the statute suggests that Congress actually intended the much more
20 limited effect recognized in *Prigge*. First, neither the statute itself nor the [Seafort
21 BAP] decision offers any mechanism by which the *fixed amount* withheld as of
22 the petition date is converted into a *monthly rate* of contribution that the debtor
23 may continue postpetition. Second, and more important, [Seafort BAP] does not
24 take into account the use of the words “except that” at the beginning of the
25 statutory language excluding retirement contributions from disposable income.
26 Section 541(b)(7) provides that certain contributions to qualified plans are

27 ⁴⁴¹See note 418, supra.

28 ⁴⁴²ECF No. 66, p. 4 of 7, para. 13.

⁴⁴³Davis, 960 F.3d at 357.

1 excluded from property of the estate, and concludes with the language at issue
2 here: “*except that* such amount under this paragraph shall not constitute
3 disposable income . . .” (emphasis added). Use of the term “except that” suggests
4 that the purpose of the language is merely to counteract any suggestion that the
5 exclusion of such contributions from the property of the estate constitutes
6 postpetition income to the debtor. If Congress had intended to exclude prepetition
7 contributions from the calculation of disposable income more generally, it would
8 have been much more natural for Congress to provide that such contributions are
9 excluded from property of the estate “and” in the calculation of disposable
10 income. *Prigge*’s more limited interpretation is reinforced by the fact that
11 Congress used much more direct language in excluding retirement loan
12 repayments from disposable income. Section 1322(f) was placed within the
13 confines of chapter 13 itself, and states explicitly “any amounts required to repay
14 such loan shall not constitute ‘disposable income’ under section 1325.”
15 Congress’ use of the words “except that” is entirely consistent with the *Prigge*
16 decision, which held that the purpose of the statute was merely to clarify that the
17 exclusion of certain prepetition contributions from property of the estate did not
18 give rise to disposable income to the debtor. *Prigge*, 441 B.R. at 677 n. 5. This
19 court is mindful of its obligation to adopt an interpretation that accords some
20 effect to the statutory language in question, and that *Prigge* gives that language a
21 very limited effect, because it is unlikely even without the language in question
22 that excluding sums earned by the debtor prepetition from property of the estate
23 would ever be construed as creating postpetition disposable income to debtor.
24 *Prigge*’s limited reading is entirely appropriate, however, because the statutory
25 language itself discloses very modest aims. In using the words “except that,”
26 Congress suggests that its only purpose was to negate any inference that the
27 exclusion of such contributions from property of the estate gives rise to income to
28 the debtor.

1 McCullers, 451 B.R. at 504-05; see also Prigge, 441 B.R. at 677 (“If Congress had intended to
2 exclude voluntary 401(k) contributions from disposable income it could have drafted § 1322(f)
3 to provide for such an exclusion, or provided one elsewhere.”); Green, 2012 WL 8255556, at * 2
4 (citing Prigge and McCullers in holding that a debtor “may not take a deduction, in her
5 disposable [income] calculation, for contributions she wishes to make voluntarily to a 403(b)
6 retirement plan.”); Parks BAP, 475 B.R. at 709 (citing Seafort Circuit for the proposition that “to
7 give meaning to the words ‘under this paragraph’ found in the hanging paragraph, it is
8 reasonable to conclude that ‘Congress intentionally limited the type of contributions to qualified
9 retirement plans that would be excluded from disposable income, namely those ‘under this
10 subparagraph’, § 541(b)(7)(A), which in turn governs only those contributions in effect as of the
11 commencement of a debtor’s bankruptcy case, per § 541(a)(1).”).

12 Additionally, this Court finds the following proposition set forth in Parks BAP to be
13 compelling, and adopts it in rejecting Ms. Aquino’s final argument:

14 We also attach significance to the fact that § 1306(a)(2) makes postpetition
15 earnings of a debtor part of his or her estate but nowhere in chapter 13 are
16 voluntary retirement contributions excluded from disposable income. To the
17 contrary, when Congress amended [sic] BAPCPA, it chose to exclude the
18 repayment of 401(k) loans from disposable income in § 1322(f). “Where
19 Congress includes particular language in one section of a statute but omits it in
20 another, it is generally presumed that Congress acts intentionally and purposely in
21 the disparate inclusion or exclusion.” *Keene Corp. v. United States*, 508 U.S.
22 200, 208, 113 S. Ct. 2035, 124 L. Ed. 2d 118 (1993). Accordingly, it is likely
23 “that Congress did not intend to treat voluntary 401(k) contributions like 401(k)
24 loan repayments, because it did not similarly exclude them from ‘disposable
25 income’ within Chapter 13 itself.” [Seafort Circuit], 669 F.3d at 672. ***Simply put,***
26 ***without a clearer direction comparable to the carve out from disposable income***
27 ***for the repayment of retirement loans in § 1322(f), it seems unlikely that***
28 ***Congress intended § 541(b)(7)(A) to bestow a benefit on above-median chapter***

1 *13 debtors while their creditors absorbed an even greater loss.*

2 Parks BAP, 475 B.R. at 708-09 (emphasis added).

3 In summary, this Court finds the Prigge line of cases regarding the proper interpretation
4 of Section 541(b)(7) to be the most persuasive and compelling. The Court therefore concludes
5 that Section 541(b)(7) does not authorize above-median income chapter 13 debtors like Ms.
6 Aquino to exclude voluntary postpetition contributions to their qualified retirement plans, funded
7 by their postpetition earnings at the expense of their creditors, from the disposable income
8 calculation under Section 1325(b)(2) *in any amount*. See Parks BAP, 475 B.R. at 709.

9 The Court is keenly aware that, in cases filed by above-median income chapter 13
10 debtors who were making regular voluntary contributions to a qualified retirement plan on the
11 petition date, various courts - - and even different decisions within the same circuit - - have
12 reached different conclusions as to the proper interpretation of Section 541(b)(7) and the
13 calculation of disposable income under Section 1325(b). Compare Seafort Circuit and Prigge
14 with Seafort BAP and Davis, supra. It is therefore prudent for this Court to consider the
15 disposable income calculus under the holding in Prigge (no deduction from disposable income
16 under Section 1325(b)(2) for voluntary postpetition retirement plan contributions in any amount)
17 and the holding in Davis (excluding from disposable income under Section 1325(b)(2) a debtor's
18 post-petition monthly 401(k) contributions so long as those contributions were "regularly
19 withheld" from the debtor's wages prior to her bankruptcy.)⁴⁴⁴

20 This Court has previously concluded that the preponderance of the evidence establishes
21 that Ms. Aquino's monthly contributions to her 401(k) plan are voluntary, that as of the filing
22 date, those voluntary monthly contributions were \$612.90, and that she had amassed \$84,000.00
23 in her 401(k) plan prepetition.⁴⁴⁵ Given the \$84,000.00 balance in her 401(k) account on the
24 petition date, the Court concludes that the preponderance of the evidence establishes that Ms.
25 Aquino's \$612.90 voluntary monthly 401(k) contributions had been "regularly withheld" from
26
27

28 ⁴⁴⁴Davis, 960 F.3d at 357.

⁴⁴⁵See notes 393-400 and accompanying text, supra.

1 her prepetition wages.⁴⁴⁶

2 But Ms. Aquino did not claim to make voluntary contributions to her qualified 401(k)
 3 retirement plan in an amount exceeding \$612.90 per month until *after* the UST Dismissal Motion
 4 had been filed identifying her case as ripe for dismissal as a presumptive abuse of chapter 7 of
 5 the Code, and *after* she had opted to convert her case to chapter 13.⁴⁴⁷ For clarity and avoidance
 6 of any doubt, the Court concludes that the preponderance of the evidence *does not establish* that
 7 Ms. Aquino’s employer had “regularly withheld” \$1,509.50 from Ms. Aquino’s wages for the
 8 purpose of funding voluntary 401(k) plan contributions prior to the filing date.

9 If Ms. Aquino’s \$612.90 monthly voluntary contributions to her 401(k) plan that had
 10 been “regularly withheld” from her prepetition wages were found to be excluded from the
 11 disposable income calculus under Section 1325(b)(2) - - and for sake of clarity, this Court
 12 specifically holds to the contrary under the Prigge line of cases - - her disposable income would
 13 be calculated as follows:

14	•Ms. Aquino’s Current Monthly Income:	\$8,840.00 ⁴⁴⁸
15	<u>Less:</u>	
16	•“Amounts reasonably necessary to be expended”	
17	for the maintenance and support of Ms. Aquino	
18	and her dependents as “determined in accordance	
19	with subparagraphs (A) and (B) of section	
20	707(b)(2)” under Section 1325(b)(3):	\$6,878.00 ⁴⁴⁹
21	•Amounts “regularly withheld” from Ms. Aquino’s	
22	wages as voluntary contributions to her qualified	
23	401(k) retirement plan prior to her bankruptcy:	<u>\$ 612.90</u>
24	Subtotal:	<u>\$7,490.90</u>

26 ⁴⁴⁶Leaving aside investment returns, it would take roughly 137 months to amass
 27 \$84,000.00 through monthly contributions of \$612.90.

28 ⁴⁴⁷See note 397 and accompanying text, supra.

⁴⁴⁸ECF No. 45, p. 2 of 3, line 14; ECF No. 44, p. 7 of 8, line 39.

⁴⁴⁹See note 437 and accompanying text, supra.

Chapter 13 Schedules and Amended Chapter 13 Schedules filed after conversion of her case to chapter 13 indicate that Ms. Aquino did expect a decrease in income in the year after those documents were filed as a result of a decision she had voluntarily made.⁴⁵⁴ The Chapter 13 Schedules and Amended Chapter 13 Schedules revealed that “Debtor will no longer accept overtime assignments as readily as she has in the past.”⁴⁵⁵ Beyond those references, the record is bereft of any evidence that there were any anticipated changes in Ms. Aquino’s disposable income level under Section 1325(b)(2) that were “known or virtually certain to occur” during the applicable sixty month commitment period.

To give credence to Ms. Aquino’s statement that she would intentionally decrease her disposable income by reducing her overtime hours (but not her regular salaried hours), the Court will reduce Ms. Aquino’s disposable income by a factor of five percent (5%). Resultantly, Ms. Aquino’s disposable income under Section 1325(b)(2), adjusted for changes “known or virtually certain to occur” during the applicable sixty-month commitment period, is as follows:

•Under the Prigge line of cases: $\$1,962.00 \times .95 = \$1,863.90$

•Under decisions such as Davis: $\$1,349.10 \times .95 = \$1,281.65$

III. Step #3 in the Projected Disposable Income Calculus:
Multiplying Ms. Aquino’s “Disposable Income” Figure
By the Applicable Commitment Period to Establish
“Projected Disposable Income” Under Section
1325(b)(1)(B)

This is a fairly straightforward mathematical calculation. Ms. Aquino’s “projected disposable income” under Section 1325(b)(1)(B) during the applicable sixty month commitment period for Plan #2 is as follows:

•Under the Prigge line of cases: $\$1,863.90 \times 60 \text{ months} = \$111,834.00$

•Under decisions such as Davis: $\$1,281.65 \times 60 \text{ months} = \$ 76,899.00$

To lend some additional perspective to the analysis here, under the Prigge line of cases, over the

⁴⁵⁴ECF No. 36, p. 23 of 33, Part 2, line 13; ECF No. 46, p. 23 of 25, Part 2, line 13.

⁴⁵⁵Id.

1 span of the applicable sixty month commitment period for Plan #2, Ms. Aquino’s \$111,834.00 in
 2 “projected disposable income” under Section 1325(b)(1)(B) would pay 100% of the \$90,105.55
 3 total of timely filed unsecured claims in her case, and would yield an excess of \$21,728.45.
 4 Alternatively, under decisions such as Davis, Ms. Aquino’s \$76,899.00 in “projected disposable
 5 income” under Section 1325(b)(1)(B) during the applicable sixty month commitment period for
 6 Plan #2 would pay 85.34% of the \$90,105.55 total of timely filed unsecured claims in her case.

7 **IV. Step #4 in the Projected Disposable Income Calculus:**
 8 **Comparison of Ms. Aquino’s “Projected Disposable**
 9 **Income” Under Section 1325(b)(1)(B) With the**
 10 **Amount Unsecured Creditors Will Receive Under**
 11 **Plan #2**

12 This final step is also a straightforward mathematical comparison. Ms. Aquino’s
 13 “projected disposable income” under Section 1325(b)(1)(B) is \$111,834.00 (under the Prigge
 14 line of cases adopted by this Court), or \$76,899.00 (calculated under decisions such as Davis).
 15 Plan #2 provides for payments to unsecured creditors of just \$9,878.67. To lend additional
 16 context:

17 •Under the Prigge line of cases:

18	Ms. Aquino’s Projected Disposable Income:	\$111,834.00
19	Proposed Payments Under Plan #2:	<u>\$ 9,878.67</u>
20	Shortfall:	\$101,955.33

21 •Under decisions such as Davis:

22	Ms. Aquino’s Projected Disposable Income:	\$ 76,899.00
23	Proposed Payments Under Plan #2:	<u>\$ 9,878.67</u>
24	Shortfall:	\$ 67,020.33

25 The Court concludes that the preponderance of the evidence establishes that Plan #2
 26 simply does not “provide that all of [Ms. Aquino’s] projected disposable income to be received
 27 in the applicable [60 month] commitment period [. . . .] will be applied to make payments to
 28 unsecured creditors under the plan” as required by Section 1325(b)(1)(B). It isn’t even close.

1 **h. Since Trustee Filed An Objection to Confirmation of Plan**
 2 **#2, And Plan #2 Does Not Provide That All of Ms. Aquino’s**
 3 **Projected Disposable Income During the Applicable Sixty**
 4 **Month Commitment Period Will Be Applied to Make**
 5 **Payments to Unsecured Creditors, the Court May Not**
 6 **Approve Plan #2 and Confirmation Must Be Denied Under**
 7 **Section 1325(b)(1)(B)**

8 Trustee, as the objector to confirmation of Plan #2, bore the initial burden of proof.
 9 Trustee was required to show by a preponderance of the evidence that because Plan #2 failed to
 10 provide that all of Ms. Aquino’s projected disposable income would be applied to make plan
 11 payments to unsecured creditors, confirmation was prohibited under Section 1325(b)(1)(B). In
 12 re Lopez, 574 B.R. 159, 171 (Bankr. E.D. Cal. 2017) (citing Itule v. Heath (*In re Heath*), 182
 13 B.R. 557, 560-61 (9th Cir. BAP 1995)). Based upon all of the facts detailed in this
 14 Memorandum and Order, the Court concludes that Trustee met the evidentiary burden attendant
 15 to her objection to confirmation of Plan #2 under Section 1325(b)(1). Trustee did so by much
 16 more than a mere preponderance of the evidence.

17 As a result, the burden of proof shifted to Ms. Aquino “as the party with most access to
 18 proof on the point, to show ... that the objection lacks merit.” Lopez, 574 B.R. at 171 (citing In
 19 re Crompton, 73 B.R. 800, 809 (Bankr. E.D. Pa. 1987)). The Court concludes that Ms. Aquino
 20 failed to meet her burden of showing by a preponderance of the evidence that Trustee’s objection
 21 to confirmation of Plan #2 under Section 1325(b)(1) lacked merit. In fact, Ms. Aquino’s own
 22 filings made with this Court under oath and the preponderance of the evidence established quite
 23 the opposite.

24 In summary, because Plan #2 plainly does not “provide that all of [Ms. Aquino’s]
 25 projected disposable income to be received in the [60 month] applicable commitment period [. . .
 26 . . .] will be applied to make payments to unsecured creditors under the plan” as required by
 27 Section 1325(b)(1)(B), the Court “may not approve the plan.”⁴⁵⁶ That is plainly true whether

28

⁴⁵⁶Section 1325(b)(1)(B).

1 “projected disposable income” is calculated under the Prigge line of cases adopted by this Court,
 2 or under decisions like Davis. The Court therefore concludes that Trustee’s objection to
 3 confirmation of Plan #2 under Section 1325(b)(1)(B) must be sustained, and that confirmation of
 4 Plan #2 must be denied.

5 **6. Trustee’s Objection to Confirmation of Plan #2 Under Section**
 6 **1325(a)(3) Is Also Sustained**

7 Trustee also objected to confirmation on the basis that Ms. Aquino did not file Plan #2 in
 8 good faith as required by Section 1325(a)(3). Ms. Aquino argued to the contrary. After a
 9 considered review of the totality of the circumstances present in Ms. Aquino’s case, the Court
 10 agrees with Trustee.

11 **a. Legal Standards Governing the Good Faith Confirmation**
 12 **Requirement Under Section 1325(a)(3)**

13 “Good faith” under Section 1325(a)(3) is neither defined by statute, nor explained in
 14 legislative history. Fid. & Cas. Co. of N.Y. v. Warren (*In re Warren*), 89 B.R. 87, 90 (9th Cir.
 15 BAP 1988), citing Goeb v. Heid (*In re Goeb*), 675 F.2d 1386, 1389–90 (9th Cir. 1982).
 16 Bankruptcy courts have an independent duty to make a considered assessment of the debtor's
 17 good faith in determining whether Section 1325(a)(3) has been satisfied in the plan confirmation
 18 calculus. Warren, 89 B.R. at 90, citing In re Hale, 65 B.R. 893, 897 (Bankr. S.D. Ga. 1986) and
 19 In re Meltzer, 11 B.R. 624, 626 (Bankr. E.D.N.Y. 1981); see also In re Sisk, 962 F.3d 1133, 1151
 20 (9th Cir. 2020) (“Moreover, even when no party objects, courts have an independent duty to
 21 determine whether a debtor's plan complies with the Code. United Student Aid Funds, Inc. v.
 22 Espinosa, 559 U.S. 260, 277, 130 S. Ct. 1367, 176 L. Ed. 2d 158 (2010). The Code ‘makes plain
 23 that bankruptcy courts have the authority—indeed, the obligation—to direct a debtor to conform
 24 his plan to the requirements [of Chapter 13].’ *Id.*”).

25 The Warren court further observed:

26 The determination with which the bankruptcy court is entrusted under
 27 § 1325(a)(3) is not a ministerial one. Like any judicial determination which a
 28 bankruptcy court is called on to make during the course of a proceeding, it calls

1 for the exercise of the Court's informed and independent judgment.

2 Warren, 89 B.R. at 90, quoting Meltzer, 11 B.R. at 626.

3 The Warren court emphasized the case-specific nature of a bankruptcy court's
4 consideration of the good faith plan confirmation standard under Section 1325(a)(3):

5 It should be noted here that Chapter 13 provides that the bankruptcy judge shall
6 preside over confirmation proceedings. If confirmation depended entirely upon
7 arithmetical computations or the absence of illegal activity in the case, there
8 would be no need for a judge. Confirmation of a Chapter 13 plan requires the
9 exercise of judicial discretion and assessment of evidence by a bankruptcy judge.

10 The good faith requirement is one of the central, perhaps the most important
11 confirmation finding to be made by the court in any Chapter 13 case. Each case
12 must be judged on its own facts.

13 Warren, 89 B.R. at 90, citing Georgia R.R. Bank & Trust Co. v. Kull (*In re Kull*), 12 B.R. 654,
14 658 (S.D. Ga. 1981), aff'd sub nom. Kitchens v. Georgia R.R. Bank & Trust Co. (*In re Kitchens*),
15 702 F.2d 885 (11th Cir. 1983) and In re Chaffin, 836 F.2d 215, 216 (5th Cir. 1988) (“[t]he court
16 has the authority and duty to examine a plan even when no creditor has objected....”); see also
17 Sisk, 962 F.3d at 1150 (the Ninth Circuit Court of Appeals noting that “[T]he good faith analysis
18 should be a fact-intensive examination of the ‘totality of the circumstances.’ [. . . .] Where
19 courts fail to factually support their good faith determinations, this Court has remanded for
20 further findings.”) (internal citation omitted), citing Drummond v. Welsh (*In re Welsh*), 711 F.3d
21 1120, 1131 (9th Cir. 2013) and 550 West Ina Road Trust v. Tucker (*In re Tucker*), 989 F.2d 328,
22 330 (9th Cir. 1993).

23 In Meyer v. Lepe (*In re Lepe*), 470 B.R. 851, 856 (9th Cir. BAP 2012), the Ninth Circuit
24 Bankruptcy Appellate Panel summarized the need for a totality of the circumstances inquiry
25 when a bankruptcy court is tasked with resolving a plan confirmation objection based upon a
26 lack of good faith under Section 1325(a)(3):

27 In short, Goeb established that, in this circuit, a good faith determination in
28 connection with chapter 13 plan confirmation cannot be based on any single

1 factor or feature of a proposed plan, to the exclusion of review of all other
2 relevant information. Importantly, it is of no moment that a single factor may be
3 indicative of bad faith, or that a specific plan feature is not consistent with the
4 “spirit of chapter 13” or may indicate manipulation of the Bankruptcy Code.
5 Factors indicating good and bad faith may not be considered in isolation, but must
6 always be weighed against the totality of the circumstances in each case.

7 Lepe, 470 B.R. at 856-57.

8 The Warren court noted that after the Ninth Circuit issued its decision in Goeb, general
9 guidelines began to develop for bankruptcy courts to follow in conducting the totality of the
10 circumstances inquiry required when a debtor’s good faith in filing a plan is challenged under
11 Section 1325(a)(3):

12 Given the nature of bankruptcy courts and the absence of congressional intent to
13 specially define “good faith,” we believe that the proper inquiry is whether the
14 Goeb’s acted equitably in proposing their Chapter 13 plan. A *bankruptcy court*
15 *must inquire* whether the debtor has misrepresented facts in his plan, unfairly
16 manipulated the Bankruptcy Code, or otherwise proposed his Chapter 13 plan in
17 an inequitable manner. Though it may consider the substantiality of the proposed
18 repayment, the court must make its good-faith determination in the light of all
19 militating factors.

20 Warren, 89 B.R. at 90-91, quoting Goeb, 675 F.2d at 1390 (emphasis in original); see Sisk, 962
21 F.3d at 1150 (citing Goeb for the principle that “[f]undamentally, the good faith inquiry assesses
22 ‘whether the debtor has misrepresented facts in his plan, unfairly manipulated the Bankruptcy
23 Code, or otherwise proposed his Chapter 13 plan in an inequitable manner.’”); see also Lepe, 470
24 B.R. 851, 856 (9th Cir. BAP 2012) (citing Goeb and observing that a bankruptcy court’s good
25 faith inquiry should be “directed to whether or not there has been an abuse of the provisions,
26 purpose, or spirit of Chapter XIII in the proposal or plan.”); Chinichian v. Campolongo (*In re*
27 Chinichian), 784 F.2d 1440, 1444 (9th Cir. 1986) (holding that the good faith inquiry “should
28 examine the intentions of the debtor and the legal effect of the confirmation of a Chapter 13 plan

1 in light of the spirit and purposes of Chapter 13.”).

2 Over time, courts within the Ninth Circuit have developed a non-talismanic list of factors
3 for bankruptcy courts to consider when making good faith determinations under Section
4 1325(a)(3) using the totality of the circumstances approach:

- 5 1. The amount of the proposed payments and the amount of any surplus of debtor's
6 income after paying expenses;
- 7 2. The debtor's employment history, ability to earn, and likelihood of future
8 increases in income;
- 9 3. The probable or expected duration of the plan;
- 10 4. The accuracy of the plan's statements of the debts, expenses and percentage of
11 repayment of unsecured debt, and whether any inaccuracies are an attempt to
12 mislead the court;
- 13 5. The extent of any preferential treatment between classes of creditors;
- 14 6. The extent to which secured claims are modified;
- 15 7. The type of debt sought to be discharged, and whether any such debt is
16 nondischargeable in chapter 7;
- 17 8. The existence of special circumstances such as inordinate medical expenses;
- 18 9. The frequency with which the debtor has sought bankruptcy relief;
- 19 10. The motivation and sincerity of the debtor in seeking Chapter 13 relief;
- 20 11. The burden which the plan's administration would place upon the trustee.
- 21 12. Whether the debtor misrepresented facts in his [petition or] plan, unfairly
22 manipulated the Bankruptcy Code, or otherwise [filed] his Chapter 13 [petition
23 or] plan in an inequitable manner;
- 24 13. The debtor's history of filings and dismissals;
- 25 14. Whether the debtor only intended to defeat state court litigation; and
- 26 15. Whether egregious behavior is present.

27 Lepe, 470 B.R. at 857-58, citing Warren, 89 B.R. at 93, United States v. Estus (*In re Estus*), 695
28 F.2d 311, 317 (8th Cir. 1982), and Leavitt v. Soto (*In re Leavitt*), 171 F.3d 1219, 1224 (9th Cir.

1 1999) (other internal citations omitted).

2 Emphasizing that the foregoing factors are guidelines to be understood as the beginning
3 and not the end of the good faith analysis, the Lepe court summarized the good faith decisional
4 standard under Section 1325(a) as follows:

5 In summary, then, in the Ninth Circuit, in determining whether a debtor has
6 proposed a plan in good faith under § 1325(a)(3), a bankruptcy court must
7 examine the totality of the circumstances. Stated another way, in evaluating good
8 faith, a bankruptcy court must never view one factor in isolation, even if that one
9 factor is indicative of bad faith.

10 Lepe, 470 B.R. at 858, citing Goeb, 675 F.2d at 1391.

11 **b. The Totality of the Circumstances In Ms. Aquino's**
12 **Bankruptcy Case Demonstrate That She Did Not Propose Plan**
13 **#2 In Good Faith As Required Under Section 1325(a)(3)**

14 The Court has conducted a careful review of all of the circumstances present in Ms.
15 Aquino's bankruptcy case. Her case was originally filed under chapter 7 of the Code. Soon
16 thereafter the UST filed the UST Dismissal Motion,⁴⁵⁷ supported by the UST Declaration
17 detailing a shedload of misstatements and inaccuracies in the papers Ms. Aquino had signed and
18 filed with this Court under oath.⁴⁵⁸ Ms. Aquino voluntarily converted this case from chapter 7
19 to chapter 13 on the literal eve of the hearing on the UST Dismissal Motion.⁴⁵⁹ The magnitude
20 of the differences in the financial information listed in the various iterations of her bankruptcy
21 schedules generally, and as to the voluntary nature and amount of her 401(k) retirement plan
22 contributions pre- and post-conversion in particular, is revealing as to her state of mind in the
23 prosecution of this case.⁴⁶⁰ Reviewing the totality of the circumstances present in Ms. Aquino's
24 case through the lens of the non-talismanic list of factors identified in Lepe is both necessary
25 and enlightening.

26 ⁴⁵⁷ECF No. 25.

27 ⁴⁵⁸ECF No. 26.

28 ⁴⁵⁹See notes 147-151 and accompanying text, supra.

⁴⁶⁰See generally Findings of Fact, Section B, supra.

I. The Amount of Proposed Payments And the Amount of Any Surplus of Ms. Aquino's Income After Paying Expenses

In analyzing this factor, the Court is mindful of the Ninth Circuit's admonition that consideration of Ms. Aquino's disposable income under Section 1325(b), discussed in detail above, "has no role in the good faith analysis" under Section 1325(a)(3). Welsh, 711 F.3d at 1132-33. The proper focus is instead on Ms. Aquino's "motivation and forthrightness with the court in seeking relief" through confirmation of Plan #2. Id.

The totality of the circumstances here shows that after Ms. Aquino filed a bankruptcy petition that she herself acknowledged to be a presumptive abuse of chapter 7 of the Code under section 707(b)(2),⁴⁶¹ she converted her case to chapter 13 on the eve of the hearing on the resultant UST Dismissal Motion.⁴⁶² She then filed Plan #1, which proposed to pay general unsecured creditors nothing at all.⁴⁶³ When Plan #1 met with resistance from Trustee, Ms. Aquino filed Plan #2, which increased the proposed five-year payout to unsecured creditors to \$9,878.67 (\$1,957.73 per year, or \$164.65 per month).⁴⁶⁴

While proposing to pay her creditors \$164.65 per month for 60 months under Plan #2, Ms. Aquino had increased her voluntary 401(k) retirement plan contributions from their prebankruptcy level of \$612.90 per month⁴⁶⁵ to a postconversion level of \$1,509.50 per month - - an increase of \$896.60 per month.⁴⁶⁶ Over the 60 month term of Plan #2 then, Ms. Aquino proposed to contribute \$90,570.00 to her own retirement plan - - an amount sufficient to fully pay all \$90,105.55 in total timely filed general unsecured claims - - while paying the creditors

⁴⁶¹ECF No. 21, p. 10 of 12, Part 3, line 40; ECF No. 21, p. 3 of 12 (box checked confirming that "There is a presumption of abuse.").

⁴⁶²See notes 147-151 and accompanying text, supra.

⁴⁶³ECF No. 37, p. 4 of 6.

⁴⁶⁴ECF No. 50, p. 4 of 6. The sum of \$9,878.67 represents a 10.96% dividend to the holders of the \$90,105.55 in total timely filed unsecured claims in Ms. Aquino's case.

⁴⁶⁵ECF No. 1, p. 37 of 55, Schedule J – Your Expenses, lines 5b and 5c; ECF No. 20, p. 2 of 4, lines 5b and 5c.

⁴⁶⁶ECF No. 36, p. 23 of 33, Schedule J – Your Expenses, lines 5b and 5c; ECF No. 46, p. 23 of 25, Schedule J – Your Expenses, Lines 5b and 5c.

1 holding those general unsecured claims just \$9,878.67.⁴⁶⁷

2 The actual income and expense schedules included in Ms. Aquino's Amended Chapter 13
3 Schedules (as distinguished from her means test forms) show actual monthly net income of
4 \$144.68.⁴⁶⁸ Had she not increased her voluntary 401(k) retirement plan contributions from their
5 prebankruptcy level of \$612.90 per month to their postbankruptcy level of \$1,509.50 per month,
6 her actual monthly net income would have increased by \$896.60 to \$1,041.28 per month. At an
7 actual monthly net income level of \$1,041.28, Ms. Aquino would have been able to pay the full
8 \$9,878.67 she proposed to pay to general unsecured creditors under Plan #2 in just over nine
9 months of the sixty month plan term.

10 The Court concludes that when Ms. Aquino's proposed payments under Plan #2 are
11 considered in light of the procedural history of this case, and the available surplus of her actual
12 income after paying her expenses (as distinguished from her means test filings), it is apparent
13 that her motivation was a straightforward one: to utilize the bankruptcy process to more than
14 double her own retirement savings⁴⁶⁹ while avoiding repayment of approximately 90% of the
15 \$90,105.55 in total claims timely filed by her general unsecured creditors.⁴⁷⁰ This factor **weighs**
16 **heavily against** a finding that Plan #2 was proposed in good faith as required under Section
17 1325(a)(3). But it is just one factor, it is not outcome determinative, and it does not eliminate the
18 need to work through the entire good faith under the totality of the circumstances calculus.

19 **II. Ms. Aquino's Employment History, Ability to Earn,**
20 **And Likelihood of Future Increases In Income**

21 The Chapter 7 Schedules, filed with the Court under oath, show Ms. Aquino had worked
22 for her current employer for approximately 15 months when her bankruptcy petition was filed.⁴⁷¹
23 The statement of financial affairs encompassed within her Chapter 7 Schedules shows that in
24

25 ⁴⁶⁷ECF No. 50, p. 4 of 6, Section 5.4.

26 ⁴⁶⁸ECF No. 46, p. 25 of 25, line 23(c).

27 ⁴⁶⁹The scheduled value of Ms. Aquino's 401(k) plan is \$84,000.00. Monthly
contributions of \$1,509.50 over 60 months total \$90,570.00.

28 ⁴⁷⁰See note 243 and accompanying text, *supra*.

⁴⁷¹ECF No. 1, p. 36 of 55, Part 1, line 1; *see also* ECF No. 20, p. 1 of 4, Part 1, line 1;
ECF No. 36, p. 22 of 33, Part 1, line 1; ECF No. 46, p. 22 of 25, Part 1, line 1.

1 each of calendar years 2017 and 2018, she had earned wage income totaling \$65,000.00, and had
2 earned wage income totaling \$12,000.00 in 2019 prior to the April 30, 2019 petition date.⁴⁷² The
3 statement of financial affairs she filed after opting to convert to chapter 13 shows that she had
4 actually earned \$91,512.00 in wages during calendar year 2017; \$81,025.00 in wages during
5 calendar year 2018; and had earned wages of \$25,127.42 in calendar year 2019 as of the April
6 30, 2019 petition date.⁴⁷³ The understatement of income evident from a comparison of those
7 filings totals \$55,664.42. Still, that wage earning history, combined with the fact that her 401(k)
8 held \$84,000.00 when her bankruptcy petition was filed,⁴⁷⁴ suggests long term income stability,
9 and sufficient income to generate savings from that income.

10 While the record shows Ms. Aquino has a demonstrated capacity to earn money above
11 her base wage by accepting overtime assignments, the Chapter 13 Schedules and Chapter 13
12 Amended Schedules reveal that she does not intend to take advantage of such opportunities
13 during the pendency of her chapter 13 case. More particularly, in Schedule I – Your Income
14 included within the Chapter 13 Schedules and Chapter 13 Amended Schedules, Ms. Aquino
15 stated quite plainly that she expected to reduce her income during the pendency of her chapter 13
16 case as she “will no longer accept overtime assignments as readily as she has in the past.”⁴⁷⁵

17 To summarize, the Court has considered the record evidence regarding Ms. Aquino’s
18 employment history, ability to earn, and likelihood of future increases in income in light of all of
19 the circumstances present in her case. The preponderance of that evidence shows that she has
20 the ability to steadily generate sufficient income to make significant payments to her general
21 unsecured creditors, but little desire to make such payments through a sixty month chapter 13
22 plan. This factor **weighs significantly against** a finding that Plan #2 was proposed in good faith
23 as required under Section 1325(a)(3). But it is just one factor, it is not outcome determinative,
24 and it does not eliminate the need to work through the entire good faith under the totality of the
25

26 ⁴⁷²ECF No. 1, pp. 41-42 of 55, Part 2, Question 4.

27 ⁴⁷³ECF No. 36, pp. 26-27 of 33, Part 2, Question 4.

28 ⁴⁷⁴ECF No. 1, p. 16 of 55, Part 4, Question 21; ECF No. 46, p. 3 of 25, Part 4, Question
21.

⁴⁷⁵ECF No. 36, p. 23 of 33, Part 2, Question 13; ECF 46, p. 23 of 25, Part 2, Question 13.

1 circumstances calculus.

2 **III. The Probable Or Expected Duration of Plan #2**

3 The probable or expected duration of Plan #2 is sixty months.⁴⁷⁶ As discussed above,
4 over the 60 month term of Plan #2, Ms. Aquino proposes to voluntarily contribute \$90,570.00 to
5 her own retirement plan - - an amount sufficient to pay all \$90,105.55 in total timely filed
6 general unsecured claims - - while paying the creditors holding those general unsecured claims
7 just \$9,878.67. This factor also **weighs significantly against** a finding that Plan #2 was
8 proposed in good faith as required under Section 1325(a)(3). But it is just one factor, it is not
9 outcome determinative, and it does not eliminate the need to work through the entire good faith
10 under the totality of the circumstances calculus.

11 **IV. The Accuracy of the Statements of the Debts, Expenses** 12 **And Percentage of Repayment of Unsecured Debt in** 13 **Plan #2, and Whether Any Inaccuracies Are An** 14 **Attempt to Mislead the Court**

15 Plan #2 accurately addresses the debts, expenses, and the amount (not the percentage of
16 repayment) of unsecured debt to be repaid through that plan.⁴⁷⁷ This factor is either neutral in the
17 calculus, or **weighs slightly in favor** of a finding that Plan #2 was proposed in good faith as
18 required under Section 1325(a)(3). But it is just one factor, it is not outcome determinative, and
19 it does not eliminate the need to work through the entire good faith under the totality of the
20 circumstances calculus.

21 **V. The Extent of Any Preferential Treatment Between** 22 **Classes of Creditors Under Plan #2**

23 During the 60-month term of Plan #2, Ms. Aquino would make a total of \$90,570.00 in
24 voluntary contributions to her retirement plans. Her administrative expenses and the debt
25 secured by her 2019 Toyota CHR would be paid in full. But her general unsecured creditors,
26 holding \$90,105.55 in timely filed claims, would receive their pro rata share of a total dividend
27

28 ⁴⁷⁶ECF 50, p. 1 of 6, Sections 2.2 and 2.5.

⁴⁷⁷See generally ECF No. 50.

1 of \$9,787.67 paid out over 5 years, a sum that pencils out to less than \$2,000.00 per year.⁴⁷⁸

2 Stated another way, under Plan #2, the classes comprised of administrative expenses are
3 paid in full; Ms. Aquino will retain her car because the class comprised of the related secured
4 claim will be paid in full; Ms. Aquino's \$90,570.00 in voluntary postpetition contributions to her
5 401(k) plan during the 60 month term of Plan #2 would more than double the \$84,000.00 on
6 deposit in that plan as of the filing date of her bankruptcy petition; but the class of general
7 unsecured creditors, who hold \$90,105.55 in total timely filed general unsecured claims, would
8 be paid their pro rata share of just \$9,787.67 over 5 years, sharing less than \$2,000.00 per year
9 among them.

10 This factor also **weighs significantly against** a finding that Plan #2 was proposed in good
11 faith as required under Section 1325(a)(3). But it is just one factor, it is not outcome
12 determinative, and it does not eliminate the need to work through the entire good faith under the
13 totality of the circumstances calculus.

14 **VI. The Extent to Which Secured Claims Are Modified**
15 **Under Plan #2**

16 The only class of secured debt provided for under Plan #2 is a \$24,104.37 debt secured
17 by her 2019 Toyota CHR.⁴⁷⁹ To the extent that Plan #2 modifies that claim, no creditor or party
18 in interest, including Trustee, has objected to the treatment of that claim under Plan #2. This
19 factor is either neutral in the calculus, or **weighs slightly in favor** of a finding that Plan #2 was
20 proposed in good faith as required under Section 1325(a)(3). But it is just one factor, it is not
21 outcome determinative, and it does not eliminate the need to work through the entire good faith
22 under the totality of the circumstances calculus.

23 **VII. The Type of Debt Sought to Be Discharged Through**
24 **Plan #2, And Whether Any Such Debt Is**
25 **Nondischargeable in Chapter 7**

26 As all administrative and secured claims are paid in full through Plan #2, the only debt
27

28 ⁴⁷⁸ECF No. 50, p. 4 of 6, Section 5.4.

⁴⁷⁹ECF No. 50, p. 3 of 6, Section 4.4.

1 subject to discharge in Ms. Aquino's chapter 13 case is the \$90,105.55 in total timely filed
 2 general unsecured claims. That debt is comprised primarily of consumer debt.⁴⁸⁰ There is no
 3 evidence in the record, nor any pending adversary proceeding, that would suggest that any or all
 4 of Ms. Aquino's unsecured debt would be nondischargeable in a chapter 7 proceeding.

5 It is also true, however, that when Ms. Aquino attempted to obtain chapter 7 relief, the
 6 UST identified her case as an abuse of chapter 7 of the Code, filed the UST Dismissal Motion,
 7 and Ms. Aquino opted to convert the case to chapter 13.⁴⁸¹ Ultimately, the Court concludes that
 8 this factor is either neutral in the calculus, or **weighs slightly against** a finding that Plan #2 was
 9 proposed in good faith as required under Section 1325(a)(3). But it is just one factor, it is not
 10 outcome determinative, and it does not eliminate the need to work through the entire good faith
 11 under the totality of the circumstances calculus.

12 **VIII. The Existence of Special Circumstances, Such As**
 13 **Inordinate Medical Expenses, In Ms. Aquino's**
 14 **Bankruptcy Case**

15 Neither Ms. Aquino, Trustee, nor any of Ms. Aquino's filings with the Court suggest that
 16 any such special circumstances exist in this case, and the Court is unaware of any. The Court
 17 concludes that this factor is either inapplicable to, or neutral in, the analytical calculus in
 18 deciding whether Plan #2 was proposed in good faith as required under Section 1325(a)(3). But
 19 it is just one factor, it is not outcome determinative, and it does not eliminate the need to work
 20 through the entire good faith under the totality of the circumstances calculus.

21 **IX. The Frequency With Which Ms. Aquino Has Sought**
 22 **Bankruptcy Relief**

23 The record does not reflect any prior bankruptcy filings by Ms. Aquino. The record does
 24 reflect, though, that she originally sought bankruptcy relief under chapter 7 of the Bankruptcy
 25 Code, and when faced with an imminent hearing on the UST Dismissal Motion, converted the
 26 case to Chapter 13. This factor is either inapplicable to, or neutral in, the analytical calculus in

27 ⁴⁸⁰See ECF No. 1, pp. 22-33 of 55; ECF No. 36, pp. 8-19 of 33; ECF No. 46, pp. 8-19 of
 28 25.

⁴⁸¹See ECF No. 25, 26, 30, and 31.

1 deciding whether Plan #2 was proposed in good faith as required under Section 1325(a)(3). But
 2 it is just one factor, it is not outcome determinative, and it does not eliminate the need to work
 3 through the entire good faith under the totality of the circumstances calculus.

4 **X. The Motivation And Sincerity of Ms. Aquino in Seeking**
 5 **Chapter 13 Relief**

6 As noted previously, Ms. Aquino did not originally seek bankruptcy relief under chapter
 7 13. She is an above-median income earning debtor who initially sought bankruptcy relief under
 8 chapter 7 of the Code. By electing to file a chapter 7 petition, Ms. Aquino was seeking to obtain
 9 a bankruptcy discharge without paying her unsecured creditors from her future earnings at all. It
 10 was only after Ms. Aquino's case was caught in the filter of the chapter 7 means test, and her
 11 case was on the cusp of dismissal pursuant to the UST Dismissal Motion and UST Declaration
 12 that she converted her case to chapter 13.⁴⁸²

13 After conversion of her case to chapter 13, Ms. Aquino continued on her quest to avoid
 14 paying her unsecured creditors anything in her bankruptcy case. Plan #1 proposed to pay
 15 unsecured creditors absolutely nothing,⁴⁸³ while Ms. Aquino would make voluntary \$1,509.50
 16 monthly payments to her own 401(k) retirement plan.⁴⁸⁴ Over a 60 month plan term, the total
 17 amount of those voluntary \$1,509.50 payments (\$90,570.00) would exceed the total amount of
 18 all timely filed unsecured claims in her case (\$90,105.55). Prebankruptcy monthly contributions
 19 to Ms. Aquino's retirement plan were \$612.90;⁴⁸⁵ hence she had purportedly increased those
 20 voluntary monthly contributions by \$896.60 after converting her case to Chapter 13.⁴⁸⁶

21 Having drawn an objection from Trustee regarding confirmation of Plan #1 because it did
 22 not contribute all of her disposable income to repayment of unsecured creditor claims, Ms.

23
 24
 25 ⁴⁸²ECF No. 25, 26, 30, and 31.

26 ⁴⁸³ECF No. 50, p. 4 of 6, Section 5.4.

27 ⁴⁸⁴See ECF No. 36, p. 23 of 33, Part 2, line 5c; ECF No. 46, p. 23 of 25, Part 2, line 5c;
 28 see also note 38, supra.

⁴⁸⁵ECF No. 1, p. 37 of 55, Part 2, lines 5b and 5c; ECF No. 20, p. 2 of 4, Part 2, lines 5b
 and 5c.

⁴⁸⁶ECF No. 36, p. 23 of 33, Part 2, line 5c; ECF No. 46, p. 23 of 25, Part 2, line 5c.

1 Aquino filed Plan #2,⁴⁸⁷ leaving the voluntary \$1,509.50⁴⁸⁸ monthly contributions to her own
 2 401(k) retirement plan in place.⁴⁸⁹ During the 60-month term of Plan #2, all administrative
 3 expenses and the debt secured by Ms. Aquino's 2019 Toyota CHR would be paid in full, but
 4 unsecured creditors holding claims totaling \$90,105.55 would be paid their pro rata share of just
 5 \$9,787.67 over 5 years, sharing in less than \$2,000.00 per year.⁴⁹⁰ Meanwhile, Ms. Aquino
 6 would "no longer accept overtime assignments as readily as she [had] in the past,"⁴⁹¹ and would
 7 make a total of \$90,600.00 in voluntary contributions to her own 401(k) retirement plan. When
 8 Trustee objected to confirmation of Plan #2 because, like Plan #1, it did not contribute all of Ms.
 9 Aquino's disposable income to repayment of unsecured creditor claims, Ms. Aquino for the first
 10 time suggested that Section 541(b)(7) and its "hanging paragraph" lent legitimacy to Plan #2 and
 11 her contemplated \$1,509.50 voluntary monthly 401(k) plan contributions.⁴⁹²

12 The Court concludes that the preponderance of the evidence is that Ms. Aquino, a debtor
 13 whose income is substantially above the applicable state median, was motivated to file a chapter
 14 7 bankruptcy in an attempt to avoid paying her general unsecured creditors anything at all from
 15 her future earnings. Her motivation to avoid paying her creditors in bankruptcy despite her
 16 ability to do just that was on full display after she converted her case to chapter 13 for all of the
 17 reasons discussed above.

18 As to the question of Ms. Aquino's sincerity in seeking chapter 13 relief, the
 19 preponderance of the evidence shows that her case pends under chapter 13 only because she
 20 wanted to avoid dismissal of her case under Section 707(b) as a consequence of the UST
 21 Dismissal Motion. What Ms. Aquino's filings with this Court throughout this case show is that
 22 during the 60 month term of her Chapter 13 plan, she sincerely wants to double the \$84,000.00
 23 on deposit in her 401(k) retirement savings on the date of filing and receive a bankruptcy
 24

25 ⁴⁸⁷ECF No. 50.

26 ⁴⁸⁸See note 38, *supra*.

27 ⁴⁸⁹ECF No. 36, p. 23 of 33, Part 2, line 5c; ECF No. 46, p. 23 of 25, Part 2, line 5c; see
 also ECF No. 39, p. 7 of 8, Part 2, line 41; ECF No. 44, p. 7 of 8, Part 2, line 41.

28 ⁴⁹⁰See generally ECF No. 50.

⁴⁹¹ECF No. 36, p. 23 of 33, Part 2, line 13; ECF No. 46, p. 23 of 25, Part 2, line 13.

⁴⁹²ECF No. 66.

1 discharge without paying her general unsecured creditors anything more than a token sum.

2 This factor **weighs significantly against** a finding that Plan #2 was proposed in good
3 faith as required under Section 1325(a)(3). But it is just one factor, it is not outcome
4 determinative, and it does not eliminate the need to work through the entire good faith under the
5 totality of the circumstances calculus.

6 **XI. The Burden Which the Plan's Administration Would**
7 **Place Upon the Trustee**

8 If it were confirmed, the preponderance of the evidence does not indicate that
9 administration of Plan #2 would place any sort of unusual burden on Trustee. It is equally true,
10 though, that Trustee has had to devote significant time to the analysis and opposition of both of
11 Ms. Aquino's proposed plans in this case, largely because Ms. Aquino has steadfastly held to her
12 desire to double the amount of her 401(k) retirement savings and receive a discharge in her
13 bankruptcy case without paying her general unsecured creditors anything more than a token sum.

14 **XII. Whether Ms. Aquino Misrepresented Facts in Plan #2,**
15 **Unfairly Manipulated the Bankruptcy Code, Or**
16 **Otherwise Filed Plan #2 In An Inequitable Manner**

17 The preponderance of the evidence does not establish that Ms. Aquino misrepresented
18 facts within the four corners of Plan #2. It does, however, establish that in this case, Ms. Aquino
19 has been engaged in an ongoing effort to unfairly manipulate the Code, and that she did propose
20 Plan #2 in an inequitable manner.

21 Ms. Aquino's efforts to unfairly manipulate the Bankruptcy Code began immediately
22 upon the filing of her Chapter 7 petition. In her Chapter 7 Schedules, she claimed that she made
23 \$612.90 in monthly *mandatory* contributions to her 401(k) retirement plan, and no *voluntary*
24 contributions to her 401(k) retirement plan at all.⁴⁹³ She also reported monthly net income of
25 \$751.93.⁴⁹⁴ The Chapter 7 Schedules also reflected that she did not expect an increase or
26 decrease in either her income or expenses in the following year.⁴⁹⁵

27 ⁴⁹³ECF No. 1, p. 37 of 55, Part 2, lines 5(b) and (c).

28 ⁴⁹⁴ECF No. 1, p. 39 of 55, Part 2, line 23c.

⁴⁹⁵ECF No. 1, p. 37 of 55, Part 2, line 13; ECF No. 1, p. 39 of 55, Part 2, line 24.

1 Ms. Aquino's efforts to unfairly manipulate the Bankruptcy Code continued with the
 2 Chapter 7 means testing process generally, and more specifically, with the filing of her Chapter 7
 3 CMI Form.⁴⁹⁶ On the Chapter 7 CMI Form, she calculated her current monthly income to be
 4 \$6,810.00, and multiplied that amount by 12 to reach an annual income figure of \$81,270.00.⁴⁹⁷
 5 She claimed a household of 4 persons - - instead of the accurate 3 person household size - - in
 6 determining the applicable Nevada median family income for means testing purposes.⁴⁹⁸ Having
 7 overstated the size of her household at 4 persons instead of 3, Ms. Aquino reported that the
 8 Nevada median family income figure applicable in the means testing process was \$84,997.00.⁴⁹⁹
 9 Since the Nevada median family income figure for a 4 person household exceeded Ms. Aquino's
 10 reported annual income figure of \$81,270.00 by \$3,727.00, she reported that the presumption of
 11 abuse did not arise in her case.⁵⁰⁰ Had Ms. Aquino correctly reported that she lived in a 3 person
 12 household, the correct Nevada median family income figure would have been \$69,239.00,⁵⁰¹ a
 13 figure \$12,031.00 less than her \$81,270.00 in reported annual income, and the presumption that
 14 her bankruptcy case was a presumed abuse of chapter 7 of the Code would have arisen. Simply
 15 put, the inaccuracies in Ms. Aquino's Chapter 7 CMI Form, filed with the Court under oath,
 16 allowed her to avoid self-reporting that her bankruptcy case was an abuse of chapter 7 of the
 17 Code.

18 Subsequently, Ms. Aquino amended her bankruptcy schedules related to monthly income
 19 and expenses.⁵⁰² In Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I, she continued to claim that her \$612.90
 20 monthly 401(k) retirement plan contributions were *mandatory*, not voluntary.⁵⁰³ While the
 21 original Chapter 7 Schedules indicated that Ms. Aquino did not expect any changes to her
 22

23 ⁴⁹⁶ECF No. 4.

24 ⁴⁹⁷ECF No. 4, p. 2 of 3, Part 2 lines 12a and 12b.

25 ⁴⁹⁸ECF No. 4, p. 2 of 3, Part 2, line 13.

26 ⁴⁹⁹Id. The applicable Census Bureau Median Family Income by Family Size chart can be
 27 viewed here:

28 https://www.justice.gov/ust/eo/bapcpa/20190401/bci_data/median_income_table.htm

⁵⁰⁰ECF No. 4, p. 2 of 3, Part 2, Line 14a.

⁵⁰¹See note 499, supra.

⁵⁰²ECF No. 20.

⁵⁰³ECF No. 20, p. 2 of 4, Part 2, lines 5b and 5c.

1 income or expenses in the next year, the information in Amended Chapter 7 Schedule I and
 2 Amended Chapter 7 Schedule J, filed just 3 months later, reflected that Ms. Aquino had negative
 3 monthly net income of <-\$341.07> instead of the positive \$751.93 sum shown in the original
 4 Chapter 7 Schedules.⁵⁰⁴ Ultimately, Ms. Aquino filed an Amended Chapter 7 CMI Form,⁵⁰⁵
 5 together with a fully completed Chapter 7 Means Test,⁵⁰⁶ the latter of which flatly stated that
 6 “*There is a presumption of abuse*” related to her chapter 7 bankruptcy filing.⁵⁰⁷

7 After the Amended Chapter 7 Means Test was filed showing that Ms. Aquino’s
 8 bankruptcy filing was a presumed abuse of chapter 7 of the Code, the UST took swift action.
 9 The litany of inaccuracies in Ms. Aquino’s sworn bankruptcy filings prior to conversion to
 10 Chapter 13 is well captured in the UST Dismissal Motion, and the UST Declaration sworn out by
 11 Paralegal Specialist Anabel Abad-Santos and filed as evidentiary support.⁵⁰⁸

12 Faced with the prospect of dismissal, Ms. Aquino opted to convert her case to chapter 13
 13 the evening before the scheduled hearing on the UST Dismissal Motion.⁵⁰⁹ Ms. Aquino’s
 14 attorney didn’t attend the hearing on the UST Dismissal Motion, leaving it to the UST to advise
 15 the Court about the status of her case.

16 After conversion to chapter 13, and now faced with the prospect of having to pay money
 17 to her creditors over time from future earnings, Ms. Aquino filed the Chapter 13 Schedules and
 18 Amended Chapter 13 Schedules.⁵¹⁰ In Schedules I and J encompassed within the Chapter 13
 19 Schedules and Amended Chapter 13 Schedules, Ms. Aquino ***disclosed for the first time in the***
 20 ***six months that her case had been pending*** that she was making *voluntary* - - not *mandatory* - -
 21 monthly contributions to her 401(k) retirement plan, and that the amount of those monthly
 22 contributions was \$1,509.50 instead of the \$612.90 she had reported in the chapter 7 phase of her
 23

24 ⁵⁰⁴Compare ECF No. 1, p. 39 of 55, Part 2, line 23c with ECF No. 20, p. 4 of 4, Part 2,
 25 line 23c.

26 ⁵⁰⁵ECF No. 21, pp. 1-2 of 12.

27 ⁵⁰⁶ECF No. 21, pp. 3-12 of 12.

28 ⁵⁰⁷ECF No. 21, p. 10 of 12, Part 3, line 40; emphasis in original.

⁵⁰⁸ECF No. 25 and 26.

⁵⁰⁹ECF No. 25, 26, 30, and 21.

⁵¹⁰ECF No. 36 and 46.

1 case.⁵¹¹ The \$1,509.50 amount represents an \$896.60 increase in Ms. Aquino’s total scheduled
 2 monthly retirement plan contributions, and purportedly left her with just \$114.68 in reported
 3 monthly net income.⁵¹² While she reported that she was salting away \$1,509.50 in voluntary
 4 retirement savings each month, Plan #1 proposed to pay her general unsecured creditors *nothing*
 5 *at all*.⁵¹³ Ms. Aquino also made it very plain that during her chapter 13 case, she would “no
 6 longer accept overtime assignments as readily as she has in the past.”⁵¹⁴ Ms. Aquino’s post-
 7 conversion Amended Chapter 13 CMI Form made no attempt to hide the fact that her current
 8 monthly income of \$8,840.00 annualized to \$106,080.00, a figure \$36,841.00 in excess of the
 9 applicable Nevada median income level for a three person household of \$69,239.00.⁵¹⁵

10 Faced with Trustee’s opposition to confirmation of her Plan #1, Ms. Aquino filed Plan
 11 #2.⁵¹⁶ While Plan #2 proposes to pay unsecured creditors \$9,878.67 over a sixty month
 12 period,⁵¹⁷ it relies heavily on anticipated federal tax refunds to do so.⁵¹⁸ Under Plan #1, those
 13 same tax refunds were to be turned over to Trustee for payment to creditors,⁵¹⁹ but were
 14 purportedly insufficient to generate *any* dividend to general unsecured creditors.⁵²⁰ Plan #2 also
 15 requires unsecured creditors to accept pennies on the dollar while Ms. Aquino makes voluntary
 16 401(k) retirement plan contributions in an amount that would pay all of those unsecured claims
 17 in full. Last, but not least, Ms. Aquino suggests that Section 541(b)(7) makes all of those things
 18 acceptable in bankruptcy proceedings under chapter 13.

19 This Court disagrees.

20 This factor **weighs heavily against** a finding that Plan #2 was proposed in good faith as

21
 22 ⁵¹¹Compare ECF No. 1, p. 37 of 55, Part 2, lines 5b and 5c, and ECF No. 20, p. 2 of 4,
 23 Part 2, lines 5b and 5c, with ECF No. 36, p. 23 of 33, Part 2, lines 5b and 5c, and ECF No. 46, p.
 23 of 25, Part 2, lines 5b and 5c.

24 ⁵¹²ECF No. 36, p. 25 of 33, Part 2, line 23c; ECF No. 46, p. 25 of 25, Part 2, line 23c.

25 ⁵¹³ECF No. 37, p. 4 of 6, Section 5.4.

26 ⁵¹⁴ECF No. 36, p. 23 of 33, Part 2, line 13; ECF No. 46, p. 23 of 25, Part 2, line 13.

27 ⁵¹⁵ECF No. 45, p. 3 of 3, line 20.

28 ⁵¹⁶ECF No. 50.

⁵¹⁷ECF No. 50, p. 4 of 6, Section 5.4.

⁵¹⁸ECF No. 50, pp. 1-2 of 6, Section 2.6.

⁵¹⁹ECF No. 37, p. 2 of 6, Section 2.8.

⁵²⁰ECF No. 37, p. 4 of 6, Section 5.4

1 required under Section 1325(a)(3). But it is just one factor, it is not outcome determinative, and
2 it does not eliminate the need to work through the entire good faith under the totality of the
3 circumstances calculus.

4 **XIII. Ms. Aquino's History of Filings And Dismissals**

5 The record does not reflect any prior bankruptcy filings by Ms. Aquino. The record does
6 reflect, though, that she originally sought bankruptcy relief under chapter 7 of the Code, and
7 when faced with the UST Dismissal Motion, converted her case to Chapter 13 just hours before
8 the related hearing.⁵²¹ This factor is either inapplicable to, or neutral in, the analytical calculus in
9 deciding whether Plan #2 was proposed in good faith as required under Section 1325(a)(3). But
10 it is just one factor, it is not outcome determinative, and it does not eliminate the need to work
11 through the entire good faith under the totality of the circumstances calculus.

12 **XIV. Whether Ms. Aquino Only Intended to Defeat State** 13 **Court Litigation**

14 The record does not reflect that Ms. Aquino was involved in any state court litigation
15 when her bankruptcy petition was filed. This factor is either inapplicable to, or neutral in, the
16 analytical calculus in deciding whether Plan #2 was proposed in good faith as required under
17 Section 1325(a)(3). But it is just one factor, it is not outcome determinative, and it does not
18 eliminate the need to work through the entire good faith under the totality of the circumstances
19 calculus.

20 **XV. Whether Egregious Behavior Is Present in Ms. Aquino's** 21 **Case**

22 The Court concludes that the preponderance of the evidence establishes that Ms.
23 Aquino's course of conduct in prosecuting this case does constitute egregious behavior. She
24 originally filed a chapter 7 case that was presumptively abusive. In her initial Chapter 7 CMI
25 Form, she overstated her household size, which allowed her to initially evade the full means
26
27
28

⁵²¹ECF No. 25, 26, 30, 31.

1 test.⁵²² After later filing an Amended Chapter 7 CMI Form⁵²³ and full Chapter 7 Means Test⁵²⁴
 2 in which she self-reported that her bankruptcy filing was an abuse of chapter 7 of the Code,⁵²⁵
 3 she converted her case to chapter 13 on the literal eve of the hearing on the UST's Dismissal
 4 Motion.⁵²⁶ After conversion to chapter 13, she filed Chapter 13 Schedules and Amended
 5 Chapter 13 Schedules recharacterizing her monthly retirement plan contributions from
 6 mandatory to voluntary in nature.⁵²⁷ She also more than doubled the amount of her total monthly
 7 retirement plan contributions after her case was converted to a chapter 13 proceeding where
 8 payments to creditors over time would be necessary.⁵²⁸ After conversion, she made plain her
 9 intention to limit her income during the pendency of her chapter 13 case, thus limiting the
 10 amount of post-conversion income available for distribution to her general unsecured
 11 creditors.⁵²⁹ Her first proposed chapter 13 plan (Plan #1) provided that general unsecured
 12 creditors holding a total of \$90,105.55 in timely filed claims would receive nothing.⁵³⁰ Faced
 13 with Trustee's opposition to Plan #1,⁵³¹ she filed Plan #2.⁵³² Under Plan #2, administrative
 14 expenses and the debt secured by her 2019 Toyota CHR would be paid in full, but unsecured
 15 creditors would only be paid their pro rata share of \$9,787.67 over 5 years; sharing in less than
 16 \$2,000.00 per year.⁵³³ Meanwhile, during the 60-month term of Plan #2, Ms. Aquino would

17
18
19 ⁵²²ECF No. 4, p. 2 of 3, Part 2, lines 12-14.

20 ⁵²³ECF No. 21, pp. 1-2 of 12.

21 ⁵²⁴ECF No. 21, pp. 3-12 of 12.

22 ⁵²⁵ECF No. 21, p. 10 of 12, Part 3, Line 40; ECF No. 21, p. 3 of 12.

23 ⁵²⁶ECF No. 25, 26, 30, 31.

24 ⁵²⁷ Compare ECF No. 1, p. 37 of 55, Part 2, lines 5b and 5c, and ECF No. 20, p. 2 of 4,
 25 Part 2, lines 5b and 5c, with ECF No. 36, p. 23 of 33, Part 2, lines 5b and 5c, and ECF No. 46, p.
 26 23 of 25, Part 2, lines 5b and 5c.

27 ⁵²⁸Id. In the chapter 7 phase of her case, Ms. Aquino reported total monthly retirement
 28 plan contributions of \$612.90. Immediately after conversion to chapter 13, Ms. Aquino reported
 total monthly retirement plan contributions of \$1,509.50. That is a 146% increase in her
 scheduled total monthly retirement plan contributions.

⁵²⁹ECF No. 36, p. 23 of 33, Part 2, line 13; ECF No. 46, p. 23 of 25, Part 2, line 13.

⁵³⁰ECF No. 37, p. 4 of 6, Section 5.4.

⁵³¹ECF No. 48.

⁵³²ECF No. 50.

⁵³³See generally ECF No. 50.

1 make a total of \$90,600.00 in voluntary contributions to her 401(k) retirement plan.⁵³⁴ Those
 2 voluntary retirement plan contributions alone would be enough to pay 100% of the \$90,105.55 in
 3 timely claims filed in her case, and would more than double the \$84,000.00 balance held in her
 4 401(k) plan on the petition date.

5 This factor also **weighs significantly against** a finding that Plan #2 was proposed in good
 6 faith as required under Section 1325(a)(3). But it is just one factor, and it is not outcome
 7 determinative.

8 **c. Because the Totality of the Circumstances In Ms. Aquino’s**
 9 **Bankruptcy Case Demonstrate That She Did Not Propose Plan**
 10 **#2 In Good Faith As Required Under Section 1325(a)(3),**
 11 **Confirmation of Plan #2 is Denied**

12 In TSOP #2, Trustee objected to confirmation of Plan #2 for failure to comply with the
 13 good faith requirement of Section 1325(a)(3).⁵³⁵ Even if that were not the case, the Ninth Circuit
 14 Court of Appeals has plainly stated that this court has an independent duty to determine whether
 15 Plan # 2 complies with the Code, including without limitation the good faith requirement under
 16 Section 1325(a) that is a predicate to plan confirmation. In re Sisk, 962 F.3d 1133, 1151 (9th Cir.
 17 2020).

18 In discharging that duty, and in resolving Trustee’s objection to confirmation of Plan #2
 19 for lack of good faith under Section 1325(a), the Court has conducted the requisite case-specific,
 20 fact-intensive examination of the ‘totality of the circumstances’ present in Ms. Aquino’s case.
 21 Sisk, 962 F.3d at 1150. It has done so aided by the non-talismanic list of factors for
 22 consideration developed by the courts to assist in the good faith determination, with no single
 23 fact or factor controlling its calculus. Meyer v. Lepe (*In re Lepe*), 470 B.R. 851, 856-57 (9th
 24 Cir. BAP 2012). The Court is likewise mindful that “[f]undamentally, the good faith inquiry
 25 assesses ‘whether the debtor has misrepresented facts in his plan, unfairly manipulated the
 26 Bankruptcy Code, or otherwise proposed his Chapter 13 plan in an inequitable manner.’” Sisk,

27
 28 ⁵³⁴ECF No. 36, p. 23 of 33, Part 2, line 5c; ECF No. 46, p.23 of 25, Part 2, line 5c.

⁵³⁵ECF No. 65, p. 2 of 3, lines 1-2.

1 962 F.3d at 1150. The facts of Ms. Aquino’s case satisfy that standard.

2 As noted previously, “[w]hen seeking confirmation of a plan, the debtor, as plan
3 proponent, has the burden of proof on the issues of whether both the case and the plan were filed
4 in good faith. § 1325(a)(3), (7).” In re Ellsworth, 455 B.R. 904, 918 (9th Cir. BAP 2011). On the
5 record before it in this case, the Court concludes that the preponderance of the evidence
6 establishes that while Ms. Aquino did not misrepresent facts in Plan #2, she certainly did engage
7 in a consistent pattern of conduct throughout the pendency of this case to unfairly manipulate the
8 Code, and ultimately did propose Plan #2 in an inequitable manner. Because Ms. Aquino failed
9 to carry her burden of proving by a preponderance of the evidence that Plan #2 was filed in good
10 faith, a prerequisite to confirmation under Section 1325(a)(3), Trustee’s objection to
11 confirmation of Plan #2 must be sustained, and confirmation of Plan #2 will be denied.

12 ORDER

13 Based upon the record before the Court, the findings of fact detailed herein, the legal
14 authorities cited above, and the conclusions of law set forth in this Memorandum and Order:

15 **IT IS ORDERED, ADJUDGED AND DECREED** that because Trustee failed to carry
16 the burden of proving by a preponderance of the evidence that cause exists under Section
17 1307(c) to convert or dismiss Ms. Aquino’s case, Trustee’s Dismissal Motion [ECF No. 60] is
18 **DENIED.**

19 **IT IS FURTHER ORDERED, ADJUDGED AND DECREED** that Trustee did meet
20 the burden of proving by a preponderance of the evidence that Plan #2 fails to “provide that all of
21 [Ms. Aquino’s] projected disposable income to be received in the [60 month] applicable
22 commitment period [. . . .] will be applied to make payments to unsecured creditors under the
23 plan” as required by Section 1325(b)(1)(B). As the party with most access to proof on the point,
24 Ms. Aquino then failed to satisfy her burden of proving by a preponderance of the evidence that
25 Trustee’s opposition to confirmation under Section 1325(b)(1)(B) lacks merit. Because Ms.
26 Aquino failed to satisfy that burden, the Court “may not approve” Plan #2 by operation of
27 Section 1325(b)(1)(B). Trustee’s objection to confirmation of Plan #2 under Section
28 1325(b)(1)(B) is therefore **SUSTAINED**, and confirmation of Plan #2 is **DENIED**.

